1	
2	
3	U.S. Climate Change Science Program
4	
5	
6	Synthesis and Assessment Product 3.2
7	
8	Climate Projections Based on Emissions
9	Scenarios for Long-Lived Radiatively
10	Active Trace Gases
11	and
12	Future Climate Impacts of Short-Lived Radiatively Active
13	Gases and Aerosols
14	
15	
16	
17	Lead Agency:
18	National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration
19	
20	Contributing Agencies:
21	Department of Energy
22	National Aeronautics and Space Administration
23	National Science Foundation

24	Table of Contents
25	
26	PREFACE
27	EXECUTIVE SUMMARY14
28	ABSTRACT
29	1. Key Results and Findings
30	2. Recommendations for Future Research 19
31	3. Guide to Readers 20
32	CHAPTER 1 INTRODUCTION
33	PREAMBLE
34	1.1 Historical Overview24
35	1.2 Goals and Rationale
36	1.3 Limitations
37	1.4 Methodology 30
38	1.5 Terms and Definitions
39	CHAPTER 2 CLIMATE PROJECTIONS FROM WELL-MIXED GREENHOUSE
40	GAS STABILIZATION SCENARIOS
41	KEY FINDINGS
42	2.1 Introduction 41
43	2.2 Well-Mixed Greenhouse Gas Emission Scenarios From SAP 2.1a
44	2.3 Simplified Global Climate Model (MAGICC) 49
45	2.4 Long-Lived Greenhouse Gas Concentrations and Radiative Forcings
46	2.5 Short-Lived Species and Total Radiative Forcing 52
47	2.6 Surface Temperature: MAGICC AND IPCC Comparisons
48	2.7 Climate Projections for SAP 2.1a Scenarios

49	Appendix 2.1 IPCC 4 th Assessment Climate Projections	66
50	A.2.1.1 Mean Temperature	
51	A.2.1.2 Temperature Extremes	
52	A.2.1.3 Mean Precipitation	
53	A.2.1.4 Precipitation Extremes and Droughts	
54	A.2.1.5 Snow and Ice	68
55	A 2.1.6 Carbon Cycle	69
56	A 217 Ocean Acidification	60
57	A 219 Soo I aval	
59	A 210 Occon Circulation	
50		
39	A.2.1.10 VIONSOONS	
60	A.2.1.11 Tropical Cyclones (Hurricanes and Typhoons)	
61	A.2.1.12 Midlatitude Storms	
62	A.2.1.13 Radiative Forcing	
63	A.2.1.14 Climate Change Commitment (Temperature and Sea Level)	
64	Appendix 2.2 MAGICC Model Description	
65	CHAPTER 3 CLIMATE CHANGE FROM SHORT-LIVED EMISSIO	NS DUE TO
66	HUMAN ACTIVITIES	
67	3.1 Introduction	
68	3.2 Emission Scenarios and Composition Model Descriptions	
69	3.2.1 Emission Scenarios	
70	3.2.2 Composition Models	
71	3.2.3 Tropospheric Burden	
72	3.2.4 Aerosol Optical Depth	
73	3.3 Climate Studies	
74	3.3.1 Experimental Design	
75	3.3.2 Climate Models	
76	3.3.3 Radiative Forcing Calculations	
77	3.3.4 Climate Model Simulations 2000 – 2050	
78	3.3.5 Climate Simulations Extended to 2100	
79	3.4 Regional Emission Sector Perturbations and Regional Models	
80	3.4.4 Regional Downscaling Climate Simulations	
81	Appendix 3.1 Composition Models	
82	A.3.1.1 Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory	
83	A.3.1.2 Goddard Institute for Space Studies	
84	A.3.1.3 National Center for Atmospheric Research	
85	Appendix 3.2 Climate Models	
86	A.3.2.1 Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory	
87	A.3.2.2 Goddard Institute for Space Studies	
88	A.3.2.3 National Center for Atmospheric Research	
89	CHAPTER 4 FINDINGS, ISSUES, OPPORTUNITIES, AND	
90	RECOMMENDATIONS	

91	4.1 Introduction	172
92	4.2 Major Findings	172
93	4.3 Issues Raised	
94	4.3.1 Emission Projections	
95	4.3.2 Aerosols (Indirect Effect, Direct Effect, Mixing, Water Uptake)	
96	4.3.3 Climate and Air Quality Policy Interdependence	179
97	4.4 Research Opportunities and Recommendations	
98	4.4.1 Emission Scenario Development	
99	4.4.2 Aerosol Studies (Direct Effect, Indirect Effect, Mixing, Water Uptake)	
100	4.4.3 Improvements in Transport, Deposition, and Chemistry	
101	4.4.4 Recommendations for Regional Downscaling	
102	4.4.5 Expanded Analysis and Sensitivity Studies	186
103	4.5 In Conclusion	187
104	APPENDIX A	190
105	ACRONYMS	193
106	GLOSSARY	196
107		

Preface 108 109 110 Motivation and Guidance for Using Synthesis and Assessment Product 3.2 111 112 Authors: Hiram Levy II, GFDL/NOAA; Drew T. Shindell, GISS/NASA; Alice 113 Gilliland, ARL/NOAA; M. Daniel Schwarzkopf, GFDL/NOAA; Larry W. Horowitz, GFDL/NOAA 114 115 116 Contributing Author: Anne Waple, STG, Inc. at NCDC/NOAA 117 118 Introduction 119 The U.S. Climate Change Science Program (CCSP) was established in 2002 to coordinate 120 climate and global change research conducted in the United States. Building upon and 121 incorporating the U.S. Global Change Research Program of the previous decade, the 122 program integrates federal research on climate and global change, as sponsored by 13 123 federal agencies and overseen by the Office of Science and Technology Policy, the 124 Council on Environmental Quality, the National Economic Council, and the Office of 125 Management and Budget. 126 127 "A primary objective of the U. S. Climate Change Science Program (CCSP) is to provide 128 the best possible scientific information to support public discussion and government and 129 private sector decision-making on key climate-related issues. To help meet this objective, 130 the CCSP has identified an initial set of 21 synthesis and assessment products that 131 address its highest priority research, observation, and decision-support needs." 132

133	The CCSP is conducting 21 such activities, covering topics such as the North American
134	carbon budget and implications for the global carbon cycle, coastal elevation and
135	sensitivity to sea-level rise, trends in emissions of ozone-depleting substances and ozone
136	recovery and implications for ultraviolet radiation exposure, and use of observational and
137	model data in decision support and decision making. The stated purpose for this report,
138	Synthesis and Assessment Product (SAP) 3.2, is to provide information to those who use
139	climate model outputs to assess the potential effects of human activities on climate, air
140	quality and ecosystem behavior.
141	
142	In an examination of the U.S. CCSP Strategic Plan, the National Research Council
143	(NRC) recommended that synthesis and assessment products should be produced with
144	independent oversight and review from the wider scientific and stakeholder communities.
145	To meet this goal, NOAA requested an independent review of SAP 3.2 by the NRC. The
146	NRC appointed an ad hoc committee composed of eight members who provided their
147	review findings, and recommendations, suggestions, and options for the authors to
148	consider in revising the first draft SAP 3.2. This second draft is in response to that
149	review.
150	

151 Background and Goals

152 The initial mandate for Synthesis and Assessment Product 3.2 (SAP 3.2), which is still

153 listed on the official CCSP website [http://www.climatescience.gov/Library/sap/sap-

summary.php], was to provide "Climate Projections for Research and Assessment Based

155 on Emissions Scenarios Developed Through the Climate Change Technology Program".

156	With the development of long-lived greenhouse gas scenarios by another Synthesis and
157	Assessment Product (SAP 2.1a) our mandate evolved to "Climate Projections for SAP
158	2.1a Emissions Scenarios of Greenhouse Gases". These emission scenarios ¹ were for the
159	long-lived ² and therefore globally well-mixed greenhouse gases and were constrained by
160	the requirement that their atmospheric concentrations stabilize within $100 - 200$ years at
161	specified levels more-or-less equivalent to 450, 550, 650, and 750 parts per million (ppm)

162 of carbon dioxide. See the Box for additional details.

¹ Emission scenarios represent the future emissions based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about the driving forces (*e.g.* population change, socio-economic development, technological change) and their key relationships.

 $^{^{2}}$ Long-lived radiative species of interest have atmospheric lifetimes that range from 10 years for methane to more than 100 years for nitrous oxide. While carbon dioxide's lifetime is more complex, we think of it as being more than 100 years in the climate system. Due to their long atmospheric lifetime, they are well-mixed and evenly distributed throughout. Global atmospheric lifetime is the mass of a species in the atmosphere divided by the mass that is removed from the atmosphere each year.

163

Box P1: Stabilization Scenarios and Background from CCSP SAP 2.1a

Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 is an important precursor to this report. It explores different scenarios that lead to greenhouse gas emissions stabilizing at different (higher) levels in the future. Scenario analysis is a widely used tool for decision making in complex and uncertain situations. Scenarios are "what ifs"—sketches of future conditions (or alternative sets of future conditions), used as inputs to exercises of decision making or analysis. Scenarios have been applied extensively in the climate change context. Examples include greenhouse gas emissions scenarios, climate scenarios, and technology scenarios.

The scenarios in SAP 2.1a are called "stabilization emission scenarios" because they are constrained so that the atmospheric concentrations of the long-lived greenhouse gases level off, or stabilize, at pre-determined levels by the end of the 21st century. They explicitly treat the economic and technological drivers needed to generate each level of greenhouse gases.

Pre-industrial levels of carbon dioxide were approximately 280 part per million (ppm), and are currently around 380 ppm – a third higher than prior to the industrial era and higher than at any other time in at least the last 420,000 years (CCSP SAP 2.2). The four stabilization levels for 2.1a were constructed so that the carbon dioxide concentrations resulting from stabilization are roughly 450, 550, 650, and 750 ppm. While the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) has also examined greenhouse gas emission scenarios and those provided by SAP 2.1a are generally within the envelope of the IPCC scenarios, 2.1a is an alternative approach to developing a consistent set of long-lived greenhouse gas concentrations.

This report (3.2) explores the climate implications of such greenhouse gas "stabilization scenarios" via several different computer simulations. The results of these projections are presented in Chapter 2 of this report.

164	The SAP 2.1a scenarios did not explicitly address the direct influence of short-lived ³
165	drivers of climate: carbon and sulfate particles and lower atmospheric ozone. Therefore
166	we expanded our mandate to include "Future Climate Impacts of Short-lived Radiatively
167	Active ⁴ Gases and Aerosols". These short-lived species are largely of human-caused
168	origin, important contributors to large-scale changes in atmospheric temperature and
169	climate in general and primarily controlled for reasons of local and regional air quality.
170	Therefore, this added portion of the report is a critical first step in examining the climate
171	impact of future actions taken to reduce air pollution.
172	
173	The Prospectus for Synthesis and Assessment Product 3.2 contained two charges to the
174	authors of this report:
174 175	authors of this report:
174 175 176	authors of this report: 1. Develop climate projections for a series of emission scenarios for long-lived
174 175 176 177	 authors of this report: 1. Develop climate projections for a series of emission scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases provided by Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 "Scenarios
174 175 176 177 178	 authors of this report: 1. Develop climate projections for a series of emission scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases provided by Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 "Scenarios of Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Atmospheric Concentrations and Review of
174 175 176 177 178 179	 authors of this report: 1. Develop climate projections for a series of emission scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases provided by Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 "Scenarios of Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Atmospheric Concentrations and Review of Integrated Scenario Development and Application";
174 175 176 177 178 179 180	 authors of this report: 1. Develop climate projections for a series of emission scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases provided by Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 "Scenarios of Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Atmospheric Concentrations and Review of Integrated Scenario Development and Application";
174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181	 authors of this report: 1. Develop climate projections for a series of emission scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases provided by Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 "Scenarios of Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Atmospheric Concentrations and Review of Integrated Scenario Development and Application"; 2. Investigates the contributions of four short-lived pollutants in the lower
174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182	 authors of this report: 1. Develop climate projections for a series of emission scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases provided by Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 "Scenarios of Greenhouse Gas Emissions and Atmospheric Concentrations and Review of Integrated Scenario Development and Application"; 2. Investigates the contributions of four short-lived pollutants in the lower atmosphere – ozone and three types of particles (soot/elemental carbon, organic

³ Short-lived radiative species of interest have atmospheric lifetimes that range in the lower atmosphere from a day for nitrogen oxides, from a day to a week for most particles, and from a week to a month for ozone. Their concentrations are highly variable and concentrated in the lowest part of the atmosphere,

 ⁴ Radiatively active species absorb and re-emit energy, thus changing the temperature of the atmosphere.
 ⁵ Aerosols are very small airborne solid or liquid particles that reside in the atmosphere

for at least several hour with the smallest remaining airborne for days.

184	
185	Short-lived greenhouse gases and particles have received less attention than long-lived
186	greenhouse gases in previous international assessments and were not explicitly treated in
187	Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1, but, as this report describes, they may affect the
188	future climate in a substantial manner. Although sources of these pollutants tend to be
189	localized, their impact is felt globally. This is of direct relevance to policy decisions
190	regarding pollution, air quality and climate change.
191	
192	Readers Guide to Synthesis and Assessment Product 3.2
193	The report includes an Executive Summary and four Chapters.
194	
195	Executive Summary presents the key results and findings and recommends four critical
196	areas of future research. It is written in non-technical language and is intended to be
197	accessible to all audiences.
198	
199	Chapter 1 provides an Introduction to this study and is intended to provide all audiences
200	with a general overview. It is written in non-technical language, which should be
201	accessible to all readers with an interest in climate change. It includes background
202	material, discusses the scope of and motivation for this study, addresses its goals and
203	objectives, and identifies the issues that are not addressed. It also contains two Boxes,
204	one providing non-technical definitions of important terms and the other containing a
205	clear concise description of the computer models employed in this study.
206	

207	Chapter 2 focuses on the long-lived greenhouse gases and a set of emission scenarios
208	provided by Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1. The Statement of Findings and the
209	Introductory section 2.1 are written in non-technical language and intended for the
210	general reader. The remainder of the Chapter 2 provides detailed technical information
211	about specific computer models, the resulting climate simulations and a detailed
212	interpretation of the results. It is intended primarily for the scientific community.
213	
214	A simplified global climate model, MAGICC ⁶ , is used to simulate globally-averaged
215	surface temperature increases for the stabilization scenarios and the results are assessed in
216	the context of the most recent Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) report
217	(4 th Assessment Report, Working Group 1). These comparisons are used to answer the
218	first four questions posed in our Prospectus:
219	
220	1. Do SAP 2.1a emission scenarios differ significantly from IPCC emission
221	scenarios?
222	2. If the SAP 2.1a emission scenarios do fall within the envelope of emission
223	scenarios previously considered by the IPCC, can the existing IPCC climate
224	simulations be used to estimate 50 -100 year climate responses for the CCSP 2.1
225	carbon dioxide emission scenarios?
226	3. What would be the changes to the climate system under the scenarios being put
227	forward by SAP 2.1a?

⁶ MAGICC is a two component numerical model consisting of a highly simplified representation of a climate model coupled to an equally simplified representation of the atmospheric composition of radiatively active species. This model is adjusted, based on the results of more complex climate models, to make representative predictions of global mean surface temperature and sea-level rise.

228	4. For the next 50 to 100 years can the climate projections using the emissions from
229	SAP 2.1a be distinguished from one another or from the scenarios recently
230	studied by the IPCC?
231	
232	Chapter 3 attempts to assess the direction, magnitude and duration of future climate
233	impacts due to changing levels of short-lived radiative active species of human-caused
234	origin. This is an area of research that is still at the initial stages of exploration and which
235	4 th Assessment Report, as well as previous IPCC reports, investigated only superficially.
236	
237	First the stabilization emission scenarios and models used to generate them are discussed.
238	Next the chemical composition models ⁷ used to produce the global distributions of short-
239	lived species that help to drive the climate models are introduced. 21 st century climate is
240	then simulated with three state-of-the-art comprehensive climate models ⁸ , and the results
241	are then used to address the four questions raised in the second section of our Prospectus:
242	
243	1. What are the impacts of the radiatively active short-lived species not explicitly the
244	subject of SAP 2.1a?
245	2. How do the impacts of short-lived species compare with those of the well-mixed
246	green house gases as a function of the time horizon examined?

⁷ Chemical composition models are state-of-the-art numerical models that use the emission of gases and particles as inputs and simulate their chemical interactions, global transport by the winds, and removal by rain, snow and deposition to the earth's surface. The resulting outputs are global three-dimensional distributions of the initial gases and particles and their products.

⁸ Comprehensive climate models are a numerical representation of the climate based on the physical properties of its components, their interactions and feedback processes. Coupled atmosphere/ocean/sea-ice General Circulation Models (AOGCMs) represent our current state-of-the-art.

247	3. How do the regional impacts of short-lived species compare with those of long-
248	lived gases in or near polluted areas?
249	4. What might be the climate impacts of mitigation actions taken to reduce the
250	atmospheric levels of short-lived species to address air quality issues?
251	
252	The Statement of Findings and the Introductory section 3.1 are written in non-technical
253	language and intended for the general reader. The remainder of the chapter provides
254	detailed technical information about the models, the resulting climate simulations and our
255	interpretation of the results. It is intended primarily for the scientific community.
256	
257	Chapter 4 provides a summary of the major findings, identifies a number of scientific
258	issues and questions that arise from our study, and identifies new opportunities for future
259	research. The four most critical areas identified by this study are:
260	
261	1. The projection of future human-caused emissions for the short-lived species;
262	2. The of indirect and direct effects of particulates and mixing between particulate
263	types;
264	3. Transport, deposition, and chemistry of the short lived species.
265	4. Regional climate forcing vs. regional climate response.
266	
267	We have written Chapter 4, as much as is possible, in non-technical language and it is
268	intended for all audiences.

Executive Summary 269 270 271 Lead Author(s): Hiram Levy II, GFDL/NOAA; Drew T. Shindell, GISS/NASA; Alice 272 Gilliland, ARL/NOAA; M. Daniel Schwarzkopf, GFDL/NOAA; Larry W. Horowitz, 273 GFDL/NOAA 274 275 Contributing Authors: Tom Wigley, NCAR; Ron Stouffer, GFDL; Anne Waple, STG 276 Inc. at NCDC/NOAA 277 278 ABSTRACT 279 The influence of greenhouse gases and particles on our present and future climate has 280 been widely examined and most recently reported in the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) Fourth Assessment Report. While both long-lived⁹ (*e.g.* carbon 281 dioxide) and short-lived¹⁰ (e.g. soot) species affect the climate, previous projections of 282 283 future climate, such as the IPCC reports, have focused largely on the long-lived gases. 284 This Climate Change Science Program Synthesis and Assessment Product provides a 285 different emphasis. 286 287 We first examine the effect of long-lived greenhouse gases on the global climate based on 288 updated emission scenarios produced by another CCSP Synthesis and Assessment 289 Product (2.1a). Unlike those used in the latest IPCC report, these scenarios were

⁹ Atmospheric lifetimes for the long-lived radiative species of interest range from 10 years for methane to more than 100 years for nitrous oxide. While carbon dioxide's lifetime is more complex, we can think of it as being more than 100 years in the climate system. As a result of their long atmospheric lifetime, they are well-mixed and evenly distributed throughout. Global atmospheric lifetime is the mass of a species in the atmosphere divided by the mass that is removed from the atmosphere each year.

¹⁰ Atmospheric lifetimes for the short-lived radiative species of interest range in the lower atmosphere from a day for nitrogen oxides, from a day to a week for most particles, and from a week to a month for ozone. As a result of their short lifetime their concentrations are highly variable and concentrated in the lowest part of the atmosphere, primarily near their sources.

290	constrained so that the atmospheric concentrations of the long-lived greenhouse gases
291	leveled off, or stabilized, at pre-determined levels by the end of the 21 st century. However
292	the projected future temperature changes, based on these stabilization emission scenarios,
293	fall within the same range as those projected for the latest IPCC report. Therefore we are
294	able to use the very extensive analysis in the 4 th Assessment Report of the IPCC to
295	summarize the key global and regional climate projections for the stabilization emission
296	scenarios produced by 2.1a. We confirm the robust future warming signature and other
297	associated changes in the climate.
298	
299	We next explicitly assess the effects of short-lived gases and particulates. Their influence
300	is found to be global in nature, substantial when compared with long-lived greenhouse
301	gases and potentially extending to the end of this century. They can significantly change
302	the regional surface temperature (for example over the summertime continental US). It is
303	noteworthy that the location of the simulated climate response is not local to the forcing.
304	This has implications for regional air quality control strategies and also reveals the
305	necessity for explicit and consistent inclusion of these pollutants in further assessments of
306	future climate.

307 **1. Key Results and Findings**

308	These results constitute important improvements in our understanding of the influence of
309	both long-lived gases and short-lived gases and particulates. The Fourth Assessment
310	Report of the IPCC recognized that most of the global-scale warming since the middle of
311	last century was very likely due to the increase in greenhouse gas concentrations, and
312	also that the warming has been partially damped by increasing levels of short-lived
313	particles. However, while the IPCC models were coordinated in using identical
314	greenhouse gas emission scenarios, the short-lived radiatively active pollutants were
315	widely varying in the emission scenarios used, and their future impacts were not isolated
316	from the long-lived gases
317	
318	This Synthesis and Assessment Product is able to provide a more comprehensive and
319	updated assessment of the relative future contributions of long and short-lived gases and
320	particulates, with special, explicit focus on the short-lived component. This study
321	encompasses a realistic time frame over which available technological solutions can be
322	employed, and this study in particular, focuses on those gas and aerosol species whose
323	future atmospheric levels are also subject to reduction due to air pollution control.
324	
325	1. Climate projections from CCSP 2.1a stabilization emission scenarios ¹¹ generally
326	fall within the IPCC range of projections for their standard storyline scenarios.
327	The most extreme stabilization scenarios, which are equivalent to a carbon

¹¹ Stabilization scenarios are a representation of the future emissions of a substance based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about the driving forces (such as population, socio-economic development, technological change) and their key relationships. These emissions are constrained so that the resulting atmospheric concentrations of the substance level-off at a pre-determined value in the future.

328		dioxide stabilization level of 450 ppm, result in global surface temperatures below
329		those calculated for the most moderate IPCC scenario, particularly beyond 2050.
330		Nonetheless, all of them unequivocally cause warming across the range of
331		possible emission scenarios.
332	2.	By 2050, changes in short-lived pollutant concentrations in two of the three
333		studies contribute 20-25% of their simulated global-mean annual average
334		warming. Further, our results suggest that the short-lived species significantly
335		influence climate out to 2100. The presence of radiatively active ¹² short-lived
336		species can significantly change the regional surface temperature response (for
337		example over the summertime continental US).
338	3.	The range of plausible short-lived emissions projections is very large, even for a
339		single well-defined global socio-economic development scenario. This currently
340		limits our ability to provide definitive statements on their contribution to future
341		climate change. The three comprehensive climate models ¹³ and their associated
342		chemical composition models ¹⁴ participating in this report produced differing
343		outcomes. Each model represents a thoughtful, but incomplete characterization of
344		the driving forces and processes that are believed to be important to the climate or
345		to the global distributions of the short-lived species. Much work remains to be
346		done.

¹² Radiatively active indicates the ability of a substance to absorb and re-emit radiation, thus changing the temperature of the lower atmosphere.

¹³ A comprehensive climate model is a state-of-the-art numerical representation of the climate based on the physical, chemical and biological properties of its components, their interactions and feedback processes that accounts for many of climate's known properties. Coupled atmosphere/ocean/sea-ice General Circulation Models (AOGCMs) provide a comprehensive representation of the physical climate system.

¹⁴ Chemical composition models are state-of-the-art numerical models that use the emission of gases and particles as inputs and simulate their chemical interactions, global transport by the winds, and removal by rain, snow and deposition to the earth's surface. The resulting outputs are global three-dimensional distributions of the initial gases and particles and their products.

347	4.	We find that the geographic (spatial) distribution of forcing is less important than
348		the spatial distribution of climate response. Thus, both short-lived and long-lived
349		species appear to cause enhanced climate responses in the same regions rather
350		than short-lived species having an enhanced effect primarily in or near polluted
351		areas. This means that regional emission control strategies for short-lived
352		pollutants will have large-scale climate impacts.
353	5.	The two most important uncertainties in characterizing the potential climate
354		impact of short-lived species are found to be the projection of their future
355		emissions and the determination of the indirect effect ¹⁵ of particles on climate.
356		The fundamental difference between uncertainties in future emissions and
357		uncertainties in processes, such as the indirect effect of particles, is discussed in
358		section 4.3.
359	6.	Natural particles such as dust and sea salt also play an important role and their
360		emissions and interactions differed significantly among the models, with
361		consequences to the role of short-lived pollutants. This inconsistency among
362		models should be reconciled in future studies.
363	7.	Emissions reductions of soot in the domestic energy/power sector in Asia appear
364		to offer the greatest potential for substantial, simultaneous improvement in local
365		air quality and reduction of global climate change.

¹⁵ The indirect effects of particles lead to an indirect forcing of the climate system through their acting as cloud condensation nuclei or modifying the optical properties and lifetime of clouds.

366	2. Recommendations for Future Research
367	The four most critical areas for future research identified in this Report are:
368	1. The projection of future human-caused emissions for the short-lived species;
369	2. The of indirect and direct effects of particulates and mixing between particulate
370	types;
371	3. Transport, deposition, and chemistry of the short lived species.
372	4. Regional climate forcing vs. regional climate response.
373	
374	1. Plausible emission scenarios for the second half of the 21st century show significant
375	climate impacts, yet the range of plausible scenarios is currently large and some increase
376	in confidence in these scenarios is necessary. Short-lived species, unlike the well mixed
377	greenhouse gases, do not accumulate in the atmosphere. Therefore, combined with a
378	large range of possible emission scenarios, the climate impact of the short-lived species is
379	currently extremely difficult to predict. Improvements in our ability to predict social,
380	economic and technological developments affecting future emissions are needed.
381	However, uncertainties in future emissions will always be with us. What we can do is
382	develop a set of internally consistent emission scenarios that include all of the important
383	radiative species and bracket the full range of possible future outcomes.
384	
385	2. The aerosol indirect effect, which is very poorly known, is probably the process in
386	most critical need of research. The modeling community as a whole cannot yet produce a

387 credible characterization of the climate response to aerosol/cloud interactions. All models

(including those participating in this study) are currently either ignoring it, or stronglyconstraining the model response.

390

- 391 3. The three global composition models in this study all employed different treatments of
- 392 mixing in the lowest layers of the atmosphere, transport and mixing by turbulence and
- 393 clouds, removal of gases and particles by rain, snow and contact with the earth's surface,
- 394 and different approximate treatments of the very large collection of chemical reaction that
- 395 we do not yet fully understand. Further research is needed in all of these processes.
- 396
- 397 4. The major unfinished analysis question in this study is the relative contribution of a
- 398 model's regional climate response, as opposed to the contribution from the regional
- 399 pattern of radiative forcing¹⁶, to the observed regional change in seasonal surface
- 400 temperature. Is there a model independent regional climate response? What are the actual
- 401 physical mechanisms driving the region temperature patterns that we observe? This
- 402 appears to be a very important area of study, particularly given the apparently strong
- 403 climate response in the summertime central US.
- 404

405 **3. Guide to Readers**

- 406 For those readers who would like to learn more about the research behind the Key
- 407 Results and Findings and the Recommendations for Future Research, we provide the

¹⁶ Radiative forcing is a measure of how the energy balance of the Earth-atmosphere system is influenced when factors that affect climate, such as atmospheric composition or surface reflectivity, are altered. When radiative forcing is positive, the energy of the Earth-atmosphere system will ultimately increase, leading to a warming of the system. In contrast, for a negative radiative forcing, the energy will ultimately decrease, leading to a cooling of the system. For technical details see Box 3.2

408	following guide to reading the four chapters. Chapter 1 provides an introduction to this
409	study and relevant findings from previous climate research, introduces the goals and
410	methodology, and provides Box 1.1 and Box 1.2 with relatively non-technical
411	descriptions of the modeling tools and definitions of terms. It is written in a non-technical
412	manner and is intended to provide all audiences with a general overview. Chapters 2 and
413	3 provide detailed technical information about specific models, model runs and trends
414	and are intended primarily for the scientific community, though the key findings and the
415	introduction to each chapter are written in non-technical language and intended for all
416	audiences. Chapter 4 is intended for all audiences. It provides a summary of the major
417	findings and identifies new opportunities for future research.

418 **Chapter 1 Introduction**

419

420 Lead Author(s): Hiram Levy II, GFDL/NOAA; Drew T. Shindell, GISS/NASA; Alice
421 Gilliland, ARL/NOAA

422

423 **Contributing Authors:** Tom Wigley, NCAR;, Ron Stouffer, GFDL; Anne Waple, STG

424 425

426 **PREAMBLE**

Inc. at NCDC/NOAA

427 Comprehensive climate models¹⁷ have become the essential tool for understanding past

428 climates and making projections of future climate resulting from changes in radiative

429 forcing¹⁸, both natural and anthropogenic. Projections of future climate require estimates

430 (*e.g.* scenarios) of future emissions of long-lived¹⁹ greenhouse gases and short-lived²⁰

431 radiatively active²¹ gases and particles. A number of standard emission scenarios²² have

432 been developed for the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) assessment

¹⁷ Comprehensive climate models are a numerical representation of the climate based on the physical properties of its components, their interactions and feedback processes. Coupled atmosphere/ocean/sea-ice General Circulation Models (AOGCMs) represent our current state-of-the-art.

¹⁸ Radiative forcing is a measure of how the energy balance of the Earth-atmosphere system is influenced when factors that affect climate, such as atmospheric composition or surface reflectivity, are altered. When radiative forcing is positive, the energy of the Earth-atmosphere system will ultimately increase, leading to a warming of the system. In contrast, for a negative radiative forcing, the energy will ultimately decrease, leading to a cooling of the system. For technical details see Box 3.2

¹⁹ Long-lived species of interest have atmospheric lifetimes that range from 10 years for methane to more than 100 years for nitrous oxide and carbon dioxide. Due to their long atmospheric lifetimes, they are well-mixed and evenly distributed throughout. Global atmospheric lifetime is the mass of a species in the atmosphere divided by the mass that is removed from the atmosphere each year.

²⁰ Short-lived radiative species have atmospheric lifetimes that range in the lower atmosphere from a day for nitrogen oxides, from a day to a week for most particles, and from a week to a month for ozone. Their concentrations are highly variable and concentrated in the lowest part of the atmosphere, primarily near their sources.

²¹ Radiatively active gases and particles absorb and re-emit energy, thus changing the temperature of the atmosphere. They are commonly called greenhouse gases and particles

 $^{^{22}}$ Emission scenarios represent the future emissions based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about the driving forces (*e.g.* population change, socio-economic development, technological change) and their key relationships.

433 process, and the future impacts of these have been discussed extensively in the 4th
434 Assessment Report.

435

436	As part of the Climate Change Science Program process, scenarios of long-lived
437	greenhouse gas emissions, with the added requirement that their resulting atmospheric
438	concentrations level-off at specified values sometime after 2100 (e.g. stabilization), were
439	developed by the Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 team and served as the basis for
440	SAP 3.2, for which the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration (NOAA) is the
441	lead agency. NOAA's stated purpose for Synthesis and Assessment Product 3.2 is to
442	provide information to those who use climate model outputs to assess the potential effects
443	of human activities on climate, air quality and ecosystem behavior. 3.2 is comprised of
444	two components that first assess the climate projections resulting from SAP 2.1a
445	scenarios in the context of existing IPCC climate projections and then isolate and assess
446	the future climate impacts resulting from future emissions of short-lived species.
447	
448	This second component explores the impact of short-lived radiatively active species on
449	future climate, a critical issue that has recently become an active area of research in the
450	reviewed literature (e.g. Hansen et al., 2000; Brasseur and Roekner, 2005; Delworth et
451	al., 2005). The existing state-of-the-art models used in this study represent incomplete
452	characterizations of the driving forces and processes that are believed to be important to
453	the climate responses and global distributions of the short-lived species. Moreover, these
454	incomplete treatments are not consistent across the models. However, despite these

challenges, this report shows that short lived species have a significant impact on climate,
potentially throughout the 21st century.

457

458 **1.1 Historical Overview**

The climate models and the representation of the agents driving climate change used for

460 projections of the future have both evolved substantially during the past several decades.

461 In 1967 Manabe and Wetherald published the first model-based projection of future

462 climate change. Using a simple model representing the global atmosphere as a single

463 column, they projected a 2°C global surface air temperature change for a doubling of the

464 atmospheric concentration of carbon dioxide. Model development continued on a wide

465 range of numerical models, especially in the increasing sophistication of the ocean model.

466

467 In 1979, Manabe and Stouffer developed a global model at NOAA's Geophysical Fluid 468 Dynamics Laboratory (GFDL) useful for estimating the climate sensitivity. They called 469 this model an atmosphere-mixed layer ocean model which is some times called a slab 470 model. A slab model consists of global atmospheric, land and sea ice component models, 471 coupled to a static 50 m deep layer of seawater. By construction, this type of model 472 assumes no changes in the oceanic heat transports as the climate changes. It is used to 473 estimate only equilibrium climate changes. In 1984, Hansen et al. used the NASA 474 Goddard Institute of Space Studies (GISS) model in the first climate studies in which 475 ocean heat transports were included in the climate calculation, although these were 476 prescribed (fixed).

477

478	The two models discussed above, as well as one developed at the National Center for
479	Atmospheric Research (NCAR), all played an important part in the first
480	Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) Assessment Report in 1990. It
481	should be noted that the IPCC does not directly perform any research. Rather, its reports
482	are intended to be reviews of current research. However, it must also be noted that the
483	IPCC is, in fact, a very powerful driver of research and setter of research agendas in
484	climate science. It is very far from a passive player. Moreover, only the latest report
485	strictly enforced the requirement that all results discussed in it be previously published in
486	the reviewed literature.
487	
488	In the late 1980's, Washington and Meehl (1989) at NCAR and Stouffer et al. (1989) at
489	GFDL developed the first comprehensive climate models (Atmosphere-Ocean General
490	Circulation Models - AOGCMs) useful for investigating climate change over multi-
491	decadal and longer time periods. These models consisted of global atmosphere, ocean,
492	land surface and sea ice components. Both groups used an idealized radiative forcing to
493	drive their models. Stouffer et al. used a 1% per year increase in the carbon dioxide
494	concentration (compounded), where its atmospheric concentration doubles in 70 years.
495	
496	By the time of the IPCC Second Assessment Report in 1995, all three U.S. modeling
497	centers were running comprehensive climate models. In addition, representation of the
498	climate forcing was improving. Mitchell et al. (1995) in the United Kingdom (U.K.)
499	developed a scheme for crudely incorporating the impact of sulfate particles on climate.
500	Similarly, actual concentrations of long-lived greenhouse gases were used for the past,

501	allowing more realistic climate simulations of the historical time period (1860 to present
502	day). Using emission scenarios ²³ developed by the IPCC in 1992, the U.K. group also
503	made future projections of climate change out to the year 2100. Their results were very
504	important in the Second Assessment Report of the IPCC
505	
506	By the time of the Third IPCC Assessment Report in 2001 about 12 comprehensive
507	climate models were used to project climate out to year 2100. They used the emission
508	scenarios produced by the Special Report on Emission Scenarios (Nakićenović, N., et al.;
509	2000) with most groups using a high (A2) and low (B2) emission scenario. Some of the
510	models included components to predict atmospheric particle concentrations, but most of
511	the 12 models used variants of the Mitchell et al.(1995) method to include their impact on
512	climate. While particle changes were included in the historical simulations, most of the
513	future projections did not include any changes in them or tropospheric ozone.
514	
515	In the most recent IPCC report, the Fourth Assessment Report (AR4, 2007), about 24
516	comprehensive climate models participated. The component models continue to become
517	more sophisticated and include more physical processes. The new components allowed
518	the inclusion of more radiatively active agents such as dust, black carbon and organic
519	carbon particles and land use in the scenarios. Again, most models included all or nearly
520	all these climate forcing agents in their historical simulations, but many did not do so for
521	the future. Most groups used the three standard IPCC scenarios (B1, A1B and A2) to

²³ Scenarios are a representation of the future development of emissions of a substance based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about the driving forces (such as population, socio-economic development, and technological change) and their key relationships.

522	make their future projections. These are the same three IPCC scenarios represented in
523	Figures 2.1-4 in Chapter 2.
524	
525	1.2 Goals and Rationale
526	As described in the Prospectus outlining the purpose of this report, Synthesis and
527	Assessment Product 3.2 has two primary goals:
528	
529	1. Produce climate projections for research and assessment based on the stabilization
530	scenarios of long-lived greenhouse gas emissions developed by Synthesis and
531	Assessment Product 2.1.
532	2. Assess the sign, magnitude, and duration of future climate impacts due to
533	changing levels of short-lived gaseous and particulate species that are radiatively
534	active and that may be subject to future mitigation actions to address air quality
535	issues.
536	
537	The 8 key questions which address the above goals and were also listed in the Prospectus
538	for this report are:
539	1. Do SAP 2.1a emissions scenarios differ significantly from IPCC emissions
540	scenarios?
541	2. If the SAP 2.1a emissions scenarios do fall within the envelope of emissions
542	scenarios previously considered by the IPCC, can the existing IPCC climate
543	simulations be used to estimate 50-to 100-year climate responses for the CCSP
544	2.1 CO2 emissions scenarios?

545	3.	What would be the changes to the climate system under the scenarios being put
546		forward by SAP 2.1a?
547	4.	For the next 50 to 100 years, can the time-varying behavior of the climate
548		projections using the emissions scenarios from SAP 2.1a be distinguished from
549		one another or from the scenarios currently being studied by the IPCC?
550	5.	What are the impacts of the radiatively active short-lived species not being
551		reported in SAP 2.1?
552	б.	How do the impacts of short-lived species compare with those of the well-mixed
553		green house gases as a function of the time horizon examined?
554	7.	How do the regional impacts of short-lived species compare with those of long-
555		lived gases in or near polluted areas?
556	8.	What might be the climate impacts of mitigation actions taken to reduce the
557		atmospheric levels of short-lived species to address air quality issues?
558		
559	The ar	nswers to these questions are summarized in the Key Findings of the Executive
560	Summ	ary and discussed in more technical detail in Chapters 3 and 4.
561		
562	Synthe	esis and Assessment Product 3.2 is intended to provide information to those who
563	use cli	mate model outputs to assess the potential effects of human activities on climate,
564	air qua	ality, and ecosystem behavior. Since neither the IPCC nor SAP 2.1 explicitly
565	addres	used the direct influence of changing emissions of short-lived pollutants (carbon and
566	sulfate	e particles and lower atmospheric ozone) on climate change, their impact became a
567	major	focus of this report.

568

569	This study encompasses a realistic time frame over which available technological
570	solutions can be employed, and focuses on those gases and particles whose future
571	atmospheric levels are also subject to mitigation via air pollution control. Thus Synthesis
572	and Assessment Product 3.2 can be very beneficial to all stakeholders of climate change
573	science. The intended audiences include those engaged in scientific research, the media,
574	policymakers, and members of the public. Policy and decision-makers in the public sector
575	(e.g., congressional staff) need to understand the implications of these scenarios and the
576	climates that they force, in contrast to the research science community, who may be more
577	interested in the physical basis for the behavior.
578	
579	1.3 Limitations
580	The 1 st goal, assessing the climate impacts of the SAP 2.1 stabilization emission
581	scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases, is relatively narrowly defined and so treated.
581 582	scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases, is relatively narrowly defined and so treated. While the 2 nd goal, assessing the climate impact of changing emissions of short-lived
581 582 583	scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases, is relatively narrowly defined and so treated. While the 2 nd goal, assessing the climate impact of changing emissions of short-lived radiatively active gases and particles, could be viewed much more broadly, we do not.
581582583584	scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases, is relatively narrowly defined and so treated. While the 2 nd goal, assessing the climate impact of changing emissions of short-lived radiatively active gases and particles, could be viewed much more broadly, we do not. Our focus is primarily on the direct effect ²⁴ of these short-lived pollutants on climate.
 581 582 583 584 585 	 scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases, is relatively narrowly defined and so treated. While the 2nd goal, assessing the climate impact of changing emissions of short-lived radiatively active gases and particles, could be viewed much more broadly, we do not. Our focus is primarily on the direct effect²⁴ of these short-lived pollutants on climate. Only in the case of methane do we explore any of the potential interactions of chemical
 581 582 583 584 585 586 	 scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases, is relatively narrowly defined and so treated. While the 2nd goal, assessing the climate impact of changing emissions of short-lived radiatively active gases and particles, could be viewed much more broadly, we do not. Our focus is primarily on the direct effect²⁴ of these short-lived pollutants on climate. Only in the case of methane do we explore any of the potential interactions of chemical sources, reactions and removal with a changing climate.
 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 	scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases, is relatively narrowly defined and so treated. While the 2 nd goal, assessing the climate impact of changing emissions of short-lived radiatively active gases and particles, could be viewed much more broadly, we do not. Our focus is primarily on the direct effect ²⁴ of these short-lived pollutants on climate. Only in the case of methane do we explore any of the potential interactions of chemical sources, reactions and removal with a changing climate.

589 we address other potentially important impacts such as land use change, reactive nitrogen

 ²⁴ The direct effect refers to the influence of aerosols on climate through scattering and absorbing radiation.
 ²⁵ Particles may lead to an indirect radiative forcing of the climate system through acting as cloud condensation nuclei or modifying the optical properties and lifetime of clouds.

590 deposition and ecosystem responses, changing natural hydrocarbon emissions, changing 591 oxidant levels and changing particle formation or a wide range of other processes that can 592 interact with climate such as ice clouds and changes in vegetation burning. The resources 593 were also not available for extensive sensitivity studies that might help explore more 594 deeply the causes and mechanisms behind the potentially significant impact of short-lived 595 pollutant levels on future climate. The above and many others are potential topics for 596 future research, but were beyond the scope of this study. We will only address the climate 597 impacts due to direct radiative forcing by long and short-lived greenhouse gases and 598 particles.

599

600 **1.4 Methodology**

601 In addressing the questions posed above, we rely on several different types of computer 602 models to project the climate changes that would result from the scenarios of emissions 603 of greenhouse gases and particles. Projections of future climate first require estimates 604 (e.g. scenarios) of future emissions of long-lived greenhouse gases and radiatively active short-lived gases and particles (technically called aerosols²⁶). Next, global composition 605 606 models, computer models of atmospheric transport and chemistry, employ the emission 607 scenarios to generate global distributions of the concentrations of short-lived radiatively 608 active species. Then comprehensive climate models (computer models of the coupled 609 atmosphere, land-surface, ocean, sea-ice system) employ global distributions of both the 610 long-lived and short-lived radiatively active species to simulate past climates and make

²⁶ Aerosols are very small airborne solid or liquid particles, that reside in the atmosphere for at least several hour with the smallest remaining airborne for days.

611	projections of future climates resulting from natural and anthropogenic changes affecting
612	the climate system. This whole modeling process is discussed in more detail in Box 1.1.
613	
614	A number of standard scenarios have been developed for the Intergovernmental Panel on
615	Climate Change (IPCC) assessment process, and the future impacts of these have been
616	explored. As part of the Climate Change Science Program (CCSP) process, updated
617	scenarios of long-lived greenhouse gases and their atmospheric concentrations were
618	developed by the Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 team and served as a basis for
619	this Product. In addressing the first four questions, we examine the 12 scenarios for long-
620	lived greenhouse gases developed by SAP 2.1a. We use simulate the global surface
621	temperature increases and sea-level rise (due only to thermal expansion of water, not
622	melting ice caps) resulting from these scenarios using a simplified global climate
623	computer model, MAGICC.
624	
625	In addressing the latter four questions listed in 1.2, we focus on the effects of short-lived

radiative species, and use three different state-of-the-art complex climate models.

627 Intercomparison studies including the latest IPCC assessment have shown that the

628 performance of these models is comparable to other state-of-the-art comprehensive

629 climate models (AOGCMs). Each of the three models was used to simulate future climate

630 under two different scenarios, one in which human-caused short-lived species were

allowed to change in the future, and one in which these species were held constant at

632 present-day concentrations. The differences between the simulated climates for the two

633 scenarios is attributed to the impact of short-lived species.

Box 1.1: Model Descriptions (modified from latest IPCC Report)

Integrated Assessment Models combine key elements of physical, chemical, biological and economic systems into a decision-making framework with various levels of detail for the different components. These models differ in their use of monetary values, their integration of uncertainty, and in their formulation of the policy with regard to optimization, evaluation and projections. For our study, their product was a set of stabilization emission scenarios.

An **Emission Scenario** is a plausible representation of the future development of emissions of substances (in our case, greenhouse gases, aerosols and precursors) that is based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about the driving forces (*e.g.* demographic and socioeconomic development, technological change) and their key relationships.

Chemical composition models are used to estimate the concentrations and distributions of trace species in the atmosphere that result from a given emission scenario. These models, known technically as chemical transport models, are driven by winds, temperatures, and other meteorological properties that are either compiled from observations or supplied by climate models. Once the gas and particle emissions from human-induced and natural sources are supplied to the chemical composition model, they can be transported through the atmosphere, converted to other species by chemical reactions, and removed from the atmosphere by rain, snow and contact with the surface. These models provide concentrations of radiatively active species that vary in space and time, for use in climate models.

A **climate model** is a numerical representation of the climate system based on the physical, chemical and biological properties of its components, their interactions and their feedback processes. The climate system can be represented by models of varying complexity. For any one component or combination of components a hierarchy of models can be identified, differing in the number of spatial dimensions represented, the extent to which physical, chemical or biological processes are explicitly represented, or the level at which empirical parameterizations are involved.

Simple Climate Models estimate the change in global mean temperature and sea level rise due to thermal expansion. They represent the ocean-atmosphere system as a set of global or hemispheric boxes, and predict global surface temperature using an energy balance equation, a prescribed value of climate sensitivity and a basic representation of ocean heat uptake. Such models can also be coupled to simplified models of biogeochemical cycles and allow rapid estimation of the climate response to a wide range of emission scenarios. MAGICC (for details see Appendix 2.2) is such a coupled model

State-of-the-art **comprehensive climate models** (generally referred to as AOGCMs) include interacting components describing atmospheric, oceanic and land surface processes, as well as sea ice. Although the large-scale dynamics of these models are treated exactly, approximations are still used to represent smaller, but critical, processes such as the formation of clouds and precipitation, ocean mixing due to waves and the mixing of air, heat and moisture near the earth's surface. Uncertainties in these approximations are the primary reason for climate projections differing among different comprehensive climate models. Furthermore, the global models are generally unable to capture the small-scale features of climate in many regions. In such cases, the output from the global models can be used to drive regional climate models that have the same comprehensive treatment of interacting components, but, being only applied to part of the globe, are able to representation a region's climate in much greater detail.

634

635 **1.5 Terms and Definitions**

A number of technical terms are defined and briefly discussed for the benefit of those

non-technical readers who wish to proceed to Chapters 2 and 3. The definitions are

638 collected in Box 1.2.

639

640 Emission scenario and stabilization emission scenario are two different approaches to

641 estimating future emissions. The standard emission scenarios used to provide the climate

642 projections for the last two IPCC assessments (Third and Fourth) were storyline

643 scenarios. A set of economic development paths and rates of technological innovation,

644 population growth and social-political development were specified and integrated

assessment models (see Box 1.1) were asked to solve for the greenhouse gas and particle

646 emissions that were consistent with the specified conditions.

647

648 Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 took quite a different approach. They effectively

649 established a set of targets for long-lived greenhouse gas concentration and then had their

three integrated assessment models determine emission pathways to those targets by

applying economic principles to the relationships existing among economic development

paths and rates of technological innovation, population growth and social-political

653 development. Each group used somewhat different approaches to determine the economic

pathway to stabilization. Technically, only one of the models used the "least cost"

approach in its strictest economic sense. However, as we show in Chapter 2, the resulting

emissions and concentrations of the long-lived greenhouse gases over the 21st century are

657 similar among models for a given target. Furthermore, all of the stabilization scenarios,

with the exception of those for most extreme target (only 18% increase in carbon dioxide

659 over the next 100 years), fall within the range of the principal storyline scenarios used for 660 the last two IPCC assessments. While the two approaches to constructing the emission 661 scenarios are different, the resulting concentrations of greenhouse gases and their impacts 662 on climate are not. 663 664 An important quantity that is frequently used when discussing the impact of radiatively active gases and particles is radiative forcing. A technical definition is provided in 665 666 Chapter 3, Box 3.2. We provide a relatively non-technical explanation in the Box 1.2. It 667 will be useful in the following discussion of long and short-lived gases and particles. 668 669 The long-lived greenhouse gases have atmospheric lifetimes ranging from a decade to 670 more than a century. As a result, they are uniformly mixed and their radiative forcing is 671 also relatively uniformly distributed, both in space and time, throughout the lower 672 atmosphere. On the other hand, the short-lived gases and particles have atmospheric 673 lifetimes ranging from a day to weeks. Their concentrations are highly variable in space 674 and time, and they are concentrated in the lowest part of the atmosphere, primarily near 675 their sources. As a result their radiative forcing is also highly localized and can vary 676 significantly in time. However, one of our Key Findings is that, while radiative forcing 677 patterns for long and short-term species are quite different, the regional patterns of 678 climate change due to long and short-lived radiatively active gases are similar.

679	Box 1.2: Useful Definitions
680681682683	Emission scenarios represent future emissions based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about the driving forces (<i>e.g.</i> population change, socio-economic development, technological change) and their key relationships.
684 685 686 687	Stabilization scenarios represent future emissions based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions where, additionally, these emissions are constrained so that the resulting atmospheric concentration levels-off at a pre-determined value in the future.
688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696	Radiative forcing is a measure of how the energy balance of the Earth-atmosphere system is influenced when factors that affect climate are altered. The word radiative arises because these factors change the balance between incoming solar radiation and outgoing infrared radiation within the Earth's atmosphere. This radiative balance controls the Earth's surface temperature. The term forcing is used to indicate that Earth's radiative balance is being pushed away from its normal state. When radiative forcing from a factor or group of factors is evaluated as positive, the energy of the Earth-atmosphere system will ultimately increase, leading to a warming of the system. In contrast, for a negative radiative forcing, the energy will ultimately decrease, leading to a cooling of the system.
697 698 699	Global Atmospheric Lifetime is the mass of a species in the atmosphere divided by the mass that is removed from the atmosphere each year.
700 701 702 703 704	Long-lived species of interest to climate have atmospheric lifetimes that range from 10 years for methane to more than 100 years for nitrous oxide. While carbon dioxide's lifetime is more complex, we can think of it as being more than 100 years in the climate system. As a result of their long atmospheric lifetime, long-lived gases are well-mixed and evenly distributed throughout the lower atmosphere. Their concentrations also change slowly with time.
705 706 707 708 709 710	Short-lived species of interest to climate have atmospheric lifetimes in the lower atmosphere that range from a day for nitrogen oxides, from a day to a week for most particles, and from a week to a month for ozone. As a result of their short lifetime their concentrations are highly variable in space and time and concentrated in the lowest part of the atmosphere, primarily near their sources
711	
712	For those wishing to read further, we provide a brief reader's guide. Chapters 2 and 3
713	provide detailed technical information about specific models, model runs and trends and
714	are intended primarily for the scientific community, though the key findings and the
715	introduction to each chapter are written in non-technical language and intended for all
716	audiences. Chapter 4 is intended for all audiences. It provides a summary of the major

findings and identifies new opportunities for future research. 717

718	Chapter 1 References
719	-
720	Brasseur, G. P., and E. Roeckner (2005), Impact of improved air quality on the future
721	evolution of climate, Geophys. Res. Lett., 32, L23704,
722	doi:10.1029/2005GL023902.
723	
724	Delworth, T. L., V. Ramaswamy, and G. L. Stenchikov, 2005: The impact of aerosols on
725	simulated ocean temperature and heat content in the 20th century. Geophysical
726	Research Letters, 32, L24709, doi:10.1029/2005GL024457.
727	
728	Hansen, J., A. Lacis, D. Rind, G. Russell, P. Stone, I. Fung, R. Ruedy, and J. Lerner.
729	1984: Climate sensitivity: Analysis of feedback mechanisms. In <i>Climate</i>
730	Processes and Climate Sensitivity AGU Geophysical Monograph 29 Maurice
731	Ewing Vol 5 I.E. Hansen and T. Takahashi Eds. American Geophysical Union
732	nn 130-163
733	pp. 150 105.
734	Hansen J. Mki Sato R. Ruedy, A. Lacis and V. Oinas (2000). Global warming in the
735	twenty-first century: An alternative scenario <i>Proc Natl Acad Sci</i> 97 9875-
736	9880 doi:10.1073/pnas.170278997
737	5000, doi.10.1075/pilds.1702705571
738	IPCC 1990 : Climate Change The IPCC Scientific Assessment (I T Houghton G I
739	In Co, 1990. Chinate Change, The fire of Selentine Assessment, (S. 1. Houghton, C. S. J. Jenkins and I. I. Enhraums eds.) Cambridge University Press 365 np. (the
740	FAR)
741	
742	IPCC 1992: Climate Change 1992: The Supplementary Report to the IPCC Scientific
743	Assessment (I T Houghton B A Callander and S K Varney eds)
743	Cambridge University Press 200 pp
745	Cambridge Oniversity (1655, 200 pp.
746	IPCC 1996: Climate Change 1995: The Science of Climate Change (I.T. Houghton <i>et</i>
740	al eds) Cambridge University Press 572 np. (the SAR)
7/8	<i>u</i> ., eus), cambridge oniversity mess, 372 pp. (the SPAR).
740	IPCC 2001: Climate Change 2001: The Scientific Basis IT Houghton et al. eds
750	Cambridge II Press 881 pp. (the TAR)
751	Cambridge 0. 11css, 661 pp. (the TAR).
752	IPCC 2007: Climate Change 2007: The Cambridge II Press 881 pp AR4
752	H CC, 2007 . Chinate Change 2007. The Cambridge 0. Tress, 861 pp. AR4
753	Manaha S and P. I. Stouffor 1070: A CO alimate consitivity study with a
754	mathematical model of the global alimate. Nature 282 (5738), 401,402
755	mathematical model of the global chinate. $Nature, 202 (5758), 491-495.$
750	Manaha S and B T Watharold 1067: Thermal aquilibrium of the atmosphere with a
750	given distribution of rolative humidity. Journal of the Atmospheric Sciences 24
750	(2) 241 250
137 760	(3), 241-237.
700	Mitchell I E P. T. C. Johns I. M. Gragory and S. E. D. Tatt. 1005. Climate regrande
761	to increasing levels of greenhouse grees and subsets acrossls. <i>Nature</i> 276 501
102 762	to increasing levels of greenhouse gases and sulphate aerosols. <i>Ivature</i> , 370 , 501–
/03	504.
764	
-----	---
765	Nakićenović, N., et al., 2000: Emissions scenarios: A special report of Working Group
766	III of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, 599 pp., Cambridge
767	University Press, New York.
768	
769	Stouffer, R. J., S. Manabe, and K. Bryan, 1989: Interhemispheric asymmetry in climate
770	response to a gradual increase of atmospheric CO ₂ . <i>Nature</i> , 342 , 660-662.
771	
772	Washington, W. M., and G. A Meehl, 1989: Climate sensitivity due to increased CO ₂ :
773	experiments with a coupled atmosphere and ocean general circulation model,
774	Geophysical Research Letters, 4 (1), 1-38, doi:10.1007/BF00207397.
775	

Chapter 2 Climate Projections From Well-Mixed 776 **Greenhouse Gas Stabilization Scenarios** 777 778 779 Lead Author(s): Hiram Levy II, GFDL/NOAA; Drew T. Shindell, GISS/NASA; Alice 780 Gilliland, ARL/NOAA 781 782 Contributing Authors: Tom Wigley, NCAR; Anne Waple, NCDC/NOAA 783 784 **KEY FINDINGS** 785 This chapter focuses on climate projections for the long-lived greenhouse gas 786 stabilization scenarios for the time period 2000–2100 that were produced under the U.S. 787 Climate Change Science Program by an earlier Synthesis and Assessment Product, 2.1a. Those scenarios²⁷ are called "stabilization scenarios" because they are constrained so that 788 789 the atmospheric concentrations of the long-lived greenhouse gases level off, or stabilize, at pre-determined levels by the end of the 21st century. Our overall goal in this Chapter is 790 to assess these "stabilization scenarios" and the climates they would project for the 21st 791 792 century in the context of the most recent Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) report (4th Assessment Report, Working Group 1). The major conclusions are 793 794 summarized below as the answers to the first four questions in our Prospectus, and then 795 receive more detailed attention in the remainder of the Chapter: 796

²⁷ Scenarios are representations of the future development of emissions of a substance based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about the driving forces (such as population, socio-economic development, technological change) and their key relationships.

797	• Do the stabilization1 emission scenarios produced by Synthesis and
798	Assessment Product (SAP) 2.1a differ significantly from those used in the 4 th
799	Assessment Report of the IPCC?
800	While different in concept and method of derivation (stabilization vs. "storyline" -
801	see Box in Preface for detail) the long-lived greenhouse gas stabilization scenarios
802	outlined in Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1 fall among the principle storyline
803	emission scenarios studied in the 4 th Assessment Report of the IPCC. While each
804	individual stabilization scenario differs somewhat from the individual IPCC
805	scenarios, they are encompassed by the IPCC envelope of estimated future emissions.
806	
807	• If the Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1a emission scenarios do fall
808	within the envelope of emission scenarios previously considered by the IPCC,
809	can the existing IPCC climate simulations be used to estimate 50 - 100 year
810	climate responses for the CCSP 2.1 carbon dioxide emission scenarios?
811	Given the close agreement between the ranges of emission scenarios, time evolution
812	of global concentrations and associated radiative forcings ²⁸ , and global mean
813	temperature responses in the two assessments, we conclude that the key global and
814	regional climate features noted in the IPCC reports can indeed be used to estimate the
815	50 - 100 year climate responses for the CCSP 2.1 scenarios.
816	

²⁸ Radiative forcing is a measure of how the energy balance of the Earth-atmosphere system is influenced when factors that affect climate, such as atmospheric composition or surface reflectivity, are altered. When radiative forcing is positive, the energy of the Earth-atmosphere system will ultimately increase, leading to a warming of the system. In contrast, for a negative radiative forcing, the energy will ultimately decrease, leading to a cooling of the system. For technical details see Box 3.2

817	• What would be the changes to the climate system under the scenarios being
818	put forward by SAP 2.1a?
819	The key climate changes resulting from the "stabilization scenarios" should be quite
820	similar to the key findings from Chapters 10 and 11 of the 4 th Assessment Report of
821	the IPCC, which are listed in the Box in Section 2.7 and discussed in more detail in
822	Appendix 2.1. The simulations by the simple climate model used in this Chapter, as
823	well as the comprehensive climate model ²⁹ simulations in Chapter 10 of the 4 th
824	Assessment Report of the IPCC all find increases in global-average surface air
825	temperature throughout the 21st century; with the warming increasing roughly
826	proportional to the increasing concentrations of long-lived greenhouse gases.
827	
828	• For the next 50 to 100 years, can the climate projections using the emission
829	scenarios from SAP 2.1a be distinguished from one another or from the
830	scenarios recently studied by the IPCC?
831	For the first 30 years there is little difference in the predicted global-average climate
832	among either the principal IPCC scenarios or the SAP 2.1 stabilization scenarios for
833	the long-lived greenhouse gases. For the second half of the 21 st century, global mean
834	and certain robust regional properties predicted for the different IPCC scenarios and
835	applicable to the SAP 2.1a scenarios are distinguishable from each other in magnitude
836	(the greater the concentration of long-lived greenhouse gases, the greater the
837	magnitude) though not in their qualitative features.

²⁹ Comprehensive climate model is a numerical representation of the climate based on the physical, chemical, and biological properties of its components, their interactions and feedback processes, which account for many of its known properties. Coupled atmosphere/ocean/sea-ice General Circulation Models (AOGCMs) provide the current state-of-the-art representation of the physical climate system.

838	
839	2.1 Introduction
840	Chapter 2 is focused on climate projections for the four long-lived greenhouse gas
841	scenarios developed by an earlier report, Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1a (SAP
842	2.1a). Our work in this chapter involves two different types of models:
843	
844	1) Three integrated assessment models ³⁰ that were used in Synthesis and Assessment
845	Product 2.1a to produce stabilization scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gases;
846	
847	2) A simplified global climate model, Model for the Assessment of Greenhouse-gas
848	Induced Climate Change (MAGICC) ³¹ that was used to simulate global levels of carbon
849	dioxide, global-average radiative forcings for a variety of radiatively active ³² species,
850	global-average surface temperature increases and global-average sea-level rise (due only
851	to thermal expansion of water, not melting ice caps) for the four stabilization scenarios.
852	
853	The second section, 2.2, introduces the stabilization scenarios and the models that were
854	used to generate them in Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1a. The stabilization levels
855	were defined in terms of the combined radiative forcing for carbon dioxide (CO ₂) and the
856	other long-lived greenhouse gases that are potentially controlled under the Kyoto

³⁰ Integrated assessment models are a framework of models, currently quite simplified, from the physical, biological, economic and social sciences that interact among themselves in a consistent manner and can evaluate the status and the consequences of environmental change and the policy responses to it.
³¹ MAGICC is a two component numerical model consisting of a highly simplified representation of a climate model coupled with an equally simplified representation of the atmospheric composition of radiatively active species. This model is adjusted, based on the results of more complex climate models, to make representative predictions of global mean surface temperature and sea-level rise.
³² Radiatively active indicates the ability of a substance to either absorb or emit sunlight or infrared

³² Radiatively active indicates the ability of a substance to either absorb or emit sunlight or infrared radiation, thus changing the temperature of the atmosphere.

857	Protocol (methane, nitrous oxide, a suite of halocarbons, and sulfur hexafluoride (SF ₆).
858	These levels were chosen to be more or less equivalent to 450, 550, 650, and 750 parts
859	per million (ppm) of carbon dioxide, and attainment was required within 100 – 200 years.
860	For reference, pre-industrial levels of carbon dioxide were approximately 280 ppm, and
861	are currently around 380 ppm of carbon dioxide.
862	
863	Each integrated assessment model produced its own reference scenario, which is
864	considered a "business as usual" or no-climate-policy scenario, as well as four
865	stabilization scenarios for long-lived greenhouse gas emissions that required a range of
866	policy choices. The scenarios generated by each integrated assessment model were
867	internally consistent, and each modeling group made independent choices in determining
868	both their reference emissions, and their multi-gas policies required to achieve the
869	specified stabilization levels. "All of the groups developed pathways to stabilization
870	targets designed around economic principles. However, each group used somewhat
871	different approaches to stabilization scenario construction."
872	
873	The third section, 2.3, introduces the simplified global climate model, MAGICC, which
874	is used to generate the projections of carbon dioxide concentrations, radiative forcings
875	due to the long-lived greenhouse gases, and global surface temperature increases for the
876	four stabilization scenarios introduced in the previous section 2.2. While the three
877	integrated assessment models used in Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1a each
878	treated the cycling of carbon dioxide between the land, ocean and atmosphere in their
879	own ways, in this study we use the carbon cycling treatment employed by MAGICC for

all of the stabilization emission scenarios. This provides a level playing field for all of
the scenarios (see Wigley *et al.*, 2007b for a detailed discussion of this issue). We find
that there is little difference between the two approaches.

883

884 MAGICC has four atmosphere boxes, one each over land and sea in each hemisphere, 885 and two ocean boxes, one for each hemisphere. It consists of two highly simplified 886 components: a climate component that has been adjusted to produce a global-average 887 temperature change when the carbon dioxide concentration is doubled that is similar to 888 the complex climate models used in the latest IPCC Report, and a greenhouse gas and 889 particle component that has also been adjusted to reproduce the global-average surface 890 temperature and sea-level rise simulated by the same set of complex climate models for the various storyline emission scenarios analyzed in the 4th Assessment Report of the 891 892 IPCC. A more detailed description of MAGICC is provided for the technical audience in 893 Appendix 2.2. 894

In the fourth section, 2.4, we show that the concentrations of carbon dioxide projected by MAGICC for the twelve stabilization emission scenarios (three models, four stabilization levels each) from Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1a fall among earlier projections of carbon dioxide concentrations for the three primary storyline scenarios employed in the 4th Assessment Report of the IPCC. We next show that the radiative forcings for the long-lived greenhouse gases potentially regulated by the Kyoto Protocol, again calculated by MAGICC, fall among the radiative forcings time series for the 21st century previously 902 calculated with the same gases for the three principle storyline emission scenarios used in
903 the 4th IPCC report.

904

905	In the fifth section, 2.5, we deal with the contribution of the short-lived pollutants
906	(ozone, elemental and organic carbon particles and sulfate particles) to radiative forcing
907	calculations by MAGICC for the stabilization scenarios. While short-lived pollutants
908	were not explicitly included in determining the stabilization scenarios for the long-lived
909	greenhouse gases, two of the three integrated assessment models did produce emission
910	scenarios for the short-lived pollutants that were consistent with the energy and policy
911	decisions required for stabilization of the long-lived greenhouse gas concentrations. To
912	assign a full radiative forcing to the scenarios calculated by the third model, an
913	intermediate IPCC emission scenario was used for the short-lived pollutants. Again we
914	find that the total radiative forcing (short-lived and long-lived radiatively active species)
915	calculated by MAGICC for the 12 stabilization scenarios fall among the total radiative
916	forcings calculated by MAGICC for the principle storyline emission scenarios employed
917	in the 4 th Assessment Report of the IPCC.
918	
919	In the sixth section, 2.6, we compare two sets of global-average surface temperature time
920	series: an average of those calculated by a broad collection of complex global climate
921	models for the three principle IPCC scenarios and reported in Chapter 10 of the IPCC's
922	4 th Assessment Report, and those calculated by MAGICC for the twelve SAP 2.1a

- 923 stabilization scenarios and reported here. As we found for the carbon dioxide
- 924 concentration and radiative forcing time series discussed previously, the global-average

925	surface temperatures calculated for the twelve stabilization scenarios by MAGICC are
926	generally contained within those calculated for the three IPCC scenarios by complex
927	global climate models. The exceptions are for the most extreme stabilization scenario
928	that would require carbon dioxide not to exceed 450 ppm by year 2100 (remember that
929	current levels of carbon dioxide already exceed 380 ppm). The global-average surface
930	temperatures for this extreme stabilization scenario tend to fall below those for the
931	lowest IPCC scenario, particularly in the 2 nd half of the 21 st century.
932	
933	In the seventh and final section, 2.7, we address the primary objective of Chapter 2,
934	"Climate Projections for SAP 2.1a Emissions Scenarios of Greenhouse Gases." While
935	the stabilization scenarios were derived in a fundamentally different manner from the
936	storyline scenarios used in the most recent IPCC report, they are generally contained
937	within the storyline scenarios and show a similar evolution with time. Moreover, the
938	same is true for the resulting radiative forcings and global-average surface temperatures
939	that are calculated with a simple global climate model. Drawing on the conclusion from
940	the latest IPCC report that "Projected warming in the 21st century shows scenario-
941	independent geographical patterns", we conclude that the robust conclusions arrived at in
942	the latest IPCC report apply equally well to the climate responses expected for the four
943	stabilization scenarios provided by Synthesis and Assessment Product 2.1a.
944	
945	2.2 Well-Mixed Greenhouse Gas Emission Scenarios From SAP 2.1a

- 946 The three integrated assessment models used in SAP 2.1a were EPPA (Paltsev *et al.*,
- 947 2005), MiniCAM (Kim et al., 2006) and MERGE (Richels et al., 2007). These models

948	have different levels of complexity in their modeling of socioeconomic, energy, industry,
949	transport, and land-use systems. With respect to emissions, EPPA and MiniCAM are
950	similarly comprehensive, and produce output for emissions of the following: all the major
951	greenhouse gases (carbon dioxide (CO_2), methane (CH_4), nitrous oxide (N_2O), and a suite
952	of halocarbons and sulfur hexafluoride- SF_6 ; sulfur dioxide (SO ₂); black carbon (BC) and
953	organic carbon (OC) aerosols and their precursors; and the reactive gases carbon
954	monoxide (CO), nitrogen oxides (NOx) and volatile organic compounds (VOCs), which
955	are important determinants of tropospheric ozone change. MERGE produces emissions
956	output for the major greenhouse gases (carbon dioxide (CO ₂), methane (CH ₄) and nitrous
957	oxide (N_2O)) and idealized short-lived and long-lived halocarbons (characterized by
958	HFC134a and SF_6), but not for any other short-lived radiative species and their
959	precursors.
960	

961 The stabilization levels were defined in terms of the combined radiative forcing for CO₂

and for the other gases that are potentially controlled under the Kyoto Protocol (CH₄,

963 N₂O, halocarbons, and SF₆). "All of the groups developed pathways to stabilization

964 targets designed around economic principles. However, each group used somewhat

965 *different approaches to stabilization scenario construction.*" (see, e.g., Reilly et al.,

966 1999; Manne and Richels, 2001; Sarofim *et al.*, 2005).

967

968 Consistent time series for the emissions of short-lived radiative species, carbon (both

969 elemental and organic) and the precursors of sulfate aerosols and tropospheric ozone,

970 were produced by the integrated assessment models to varying degrees, but the resulting

971	radiative forcings were not part of the scenario definitions, nor were they considered as				
972	contributing to the radiative forcing targets. The stabilization levels for radiative forcing				
973	were constructed by determining the CO ₂ -only forcing associated with concentrations of				
974	450, 550, 650 and 750 ppm and then adding additional radiative forcing to account for				
975	the other Kyoto gases (0.8, 1.0, 1.2 and 1.4 W/m^2 respectively). The four stabilization				
976	levels are referred to as Level 1, Level 2, Level 3, and Level 4, where Level 1 requires				
977	the largest reduction in radiative forcing and is associated with CO ₂ stabilization at				
978	roughly 450 ppm.				
979					
980	As SAP 2.1a notes, "The three models display essentially the same relationship between				
981	greenhouse gas concentrations and radiative forcing, so the three reference scenarios also				
982	all exhibit higher radiative forcing, growing from roughly 2.2 Wm- ² above preindustrial				
983	in 2000 for the Kyoto gases to between 6.4 Wm^{-2} and 8.6 Wm^{-2} in 2100." These				
984	differences arise primarily from differences in the assumptions underlying the reference				
985	scenarios, which lead to different reference emissions across the models.				
986					
987	The three models incorporate carbon cycles of different complexity, ranging from				
988	MERGE's neutral biosphere assumption to EPPA's coarse 3-D ocean. MiniCAM uses				
989	MAGICC to represent its carbon cycle. However SAP 2.1a notes, "The concentration of				
990	gases that reside in the atmosphere for long periods of time – decades to millennia – is				
991	more closely related to cumulative emissions than to annual emissions. In particular, this				
992	is true for CO_2 , the gas responsible for the largest contribution to radiative forcing. This				
993	relationship can be seen for CO_2 in Figure 3.21 in SAP 2.1a, where cumulative emissions				

994	over the period 2000 to 2100, from the three reference scenarios and the twelve
995	stabilization scenarios, are plotted against the CO ₂ concentration in the year 2100. The
996	plots for all three models lie on essentially the same line, indicating that despite
997	considerable differences in representation of the processes that govern CO ₂ uptake, the
998	aggregate response to increased emissions is very similar. This basic linear relationship
999	also holds for other long-lived gases, such as N_2O , SF_6 , and the halocarbons."
1000	
1001	In this Chapter we start with the emission scenarios generated by the three integrated
1002	assessment models in SAP 2.1a and examine their atmospheric composition, radiative
1003	forcing and global-mean temperature. In the raw SAP 2.1a results, differences arise due
1004	to inter-model differences in the emissions for any given scenario, and differences
1005	between the models in their gas-cycle and climate components. Here we eliminate the
1006	second factor by using a single coupled gas-cycle/climate model to assess the scenarios -
1007	the MAGICC model as used in the IPCC Third Assessment Report (Cubasch and Meehl,
1008	2001; Wigley and Raper, 2001). Many of the results given here have also been produced
1009	by the integrated assessment models, and some are described in SAP 2.1a. Using a single
1010	gas-cycle/climate model provides a level playing field that isolates differences arising
1011	from emissions scenario differences. Moreover, the MAGICC model was used previously
1012	to generate the carbon dioxide concentrations, Kyoto Gas radiative forcing, and Total
1013	radiative forcing associated with the IPCC scenarios B1, A1B, and A2 (described in
1014	Appendix A) that we compare with the current MAGICC calculations for the SAP 2.1a
1015	scenarios (Wigley et al., 2007b).
1016	

1017 **2.3 Simplified Global Climate Model (MAGICC)**

- 1018 MAGICC is a coupled gas-cycle/climate model that was used in the Third Assessment
- 1019 (Cubasch and Meehl, 2001; Wigley and Raper, 2001).
- 1020
- 1021 The climate component is an energy-balance model with a one-dimensional, upwelling-
- 1022 diffusion ocean. For further details of models of this type, see Hoffert *et al.* (1980) and
- 1023 Harvey et al. (1997). In MAGICC, the globe is divided into land and ocean "boxes" in
- 1024 both hemispheres in order to account for different thermal inertias and climate
- 1025 sensitivities over land and ocean, and hemispheric and land/ocean differences in forcing
- 1026 for short-lived species such as sulfate aerosols and tropospheric ozone.
- 1027

1028 The climate model is coupled interactively with a series of gas-cycle models for CO₂,

1029 CH₄, N₂O, a suite of halocarbons, and SF₆. The carbon cycle model includes both CO₂

1030 fertilization and temperature feedbacks, with model parameters tuned to give results

1031 consistent with the other carbon cycle models used in the Third Assessment Report

1032 (Kheshgi and Jain, 2003) and the Bern model (Joos et al., 2001). For sulfate aerosols,

1033 both direct and indirect forcings are included using forcing/emissions relationships

1034 developed in Wigley (1989, 1991), with central estimates for 1990 forcing values.

1035

1036 The standard inputs to MAGICC are emissions of the various radiatively important gases

- 1037 and various climate model parameters. These parameters were tuned so that MAGICC
- 1038 was able to emulate results from a range of complex global climate models called
- 1039 Atmosphere Ocean General Circulation Models (AOGCMs) in the Third Assessment

- 1040 Report (see Cubasch and Meehl, 2001). We use a value of 2.6C equilibrium global-mean
- 1041 warming for a CO_2 doubling, the median of values for the above set of AOGCMs. (see
- 1042 Appendix 2.2 for additional details).
- 1043

1044 **2.4 Long-Lived Greenhouse Gas Concentrations and Radiative Forcings**

- 1045 In Figure 2.1 we compare the concentrations of the primary greenhouse gas, CO₂,
- 1046 calculated by MAGICC for the 12 SAP 2.1a stabilization scenarios with earlier
- 1047 calculations of CO₂ concentrations for B1, A1B and A2, the principle storyline scenarios
- 1048 reported in Appendix II of the IPCC's Third Assessment Report (IPCC, 2001). For the
- 1049 first 20 years there is little difference among the 12 SAP 2.1a scenarios due to the long
- 1050 CO₂ lifetime, although the extreme Level 1 scenario starts to separate noticeably by 2030.
- 1051 By year 2100, CO₂ concentrations for the MiniCAM and EPPA Level 1 scenarios have
- 1052 converged on values close to 450 ppm. For MERGE, the 2100 value is lower. CO₂
- 1053 concentrations for Levels 2-4 start to spread in the second half of the 21st century but
- remain approximately bound between B1 and A1B all the way to 2100. EPPA now has
- 1055 the lowest CO_2 for Levels 2-4. The CO_2 levels for the extreme Level 1 scenario, which
- 1056 requires immediate reductions in CO₂ emissions followed by ever increasing reductions
- 1057 (see SAP 2.1a for details), remain substantially below those for B1.
- 1058



1059

Figure 2.1 CO₂ concentrations (ppm) calculated by MAGICC for the 12 SAP 2.1a stabilization scenarios plotted with calculations of CO₂ concentrations for the principle scenarios (B1, A1B and A2) reported in Appendix II of the TAR (IPCC, 2001).

1064 We next consider Figure 2.2, where the radiative forcing due to increasing Kyoto

1065 greenhouse gases in the 12 SAP 2.1a stabilization scenarios, again calculated by

- 1066 MAGICC, are plotted with the Kyoto gas radiative forcing values taken from Appendix II
- 1067 in the Third Assessment (IPCC, 2001) for the B1, A1B, and A2 storyline scenarios. The
- 1068 evolution of the 12 radiative forcing time series over the 21st century is very similar to
- 1069 that of CO₂, in Figure 2.1, which should not be surprising. However, there are some
- 1070 differences. The EPPA values undershoot the stabilization target for Levels 2-4 because
- 1071 they are on a trajectory where radiative forcing stabilizes some time after 2100, although
- 1072 emissions were calculated only to 2100 (SAP 2.1a, 2007). For the Level 2, 3 and 4
- 1073 stabilization cases. it is not possible to stabilize as early as 2100 (c.f. Wigley *et al.*, 1996).
- 1074 As we saw for carbon dioxide, the Kyoto gas radiative forcing time series for
- 1075 stabilization levels 2-4 are contained within the radiative forcings calculated for the IPCC
- scenarios, A1B and B1.

1078 It should be noted that in general the three integrated assessment models hit their

1079 radiative forcing targets when they employed their own carbon cycle and atmosphere

1080 models in SAP 2.1a. Thus, failure to hit these same radiative forcing targets when all

1081 three long-lived gases are run in MAGICC would seem to reflect the underlying

1082 uncertainty in the three integrated assessment models' carbon cycles, which is known to

- 1083 be substantial.
- 1084



Figure 2.2 Kyoto Gas Radiative Forcing (W/m2) for the SAP 2.1a scenarios, calculated by MAGICC,
plotted with the Kyoto Gas Radiative Forcing values taken from Appendix II in the TAR (IPCC, 2001) for
the B1, A1B, and A2 SRES scenarios.

1089

1085

1090 2.5 Short-Lived Species and Total Radiative Forcing

1091 While EPPA and MiniCAM produce emissions of sulfur dioxide (SO₂), elemental or

1092 black carbon and organic carbon aerosols³³ and their precursors, and the key precursors

³³ Very small airborne solid or liquid particles, that reside in the atmosphere for at least several hours with the smallest remaining airborne for days.

1093	of tropospheric ozone [CO), NOx and VOCs] as part of their climate projections,
1094	MERGE does not. To complete the MERGE scenarios, all four of its stabilization Levels
1095	use the IPCC's B2 scenario of emissions for sulfur dioxide (Nakićenović and Swart,
1096	2000) and assume that ozone precursor emissions remain constant. For all of the models,
1097	rather than use emissions for the elemental and organic aerosols, it is assumed that the
1098	elemental and organic aerosol radiative forcings track the sulfur dioxide emissions in
1099	each integrated assessment model's 4 stabilization scenarios. Therefore, while carbon
1100	dioxide emissions tend to track the IPCC scenarios, the emissions of short-lived species
1101	may be different, with the exception of sulfur dioxide emissions in MERGE.
1102	
1103	In Figure 2.3 we compare the Total radiative forcing calculated by MAGICC for the 12
1104	SAP 2.1a scenarios, <i>i.e.</i> , the sum of Kyoto-gas forcings (Fig. 2.2) plus forcings due to
1105	aerosols, tropospheric ozone, halocarbons controlled under the Montreal Protocol, and
1106	stratospheric ozone (Wigley et al., 2007b and supplementary material referenced therein)
1107	with the Total radiative forcing calculated by MAGICC for the B1, A1B, and A2
1108	scenarios used in the latest IPCC report. Again, just as for CO ₂ and Kyoto-gas radiative
1109	forcing, the 12 Total radiative forcing time series do not begin to separate noticeably
1110	before 2030.
1111	
1112	Because of the assumptions made about the short-lived species, the MERGE Kyoto-gas
1113	and Total forcings differ least. MiniCAM shows the largest differences with Total

1114 forcings now significantly exceeding the stabilization targets for all 4 Levels, primarily

1115 due to sharp decreases in sulfur dioxide emissions, which produce significant increases in

- 1116 Total radiative forcing by 2100 (~1 Wm⁻²). In the EPPA stabilization scenarios the
- 1117 changes in sulfur dioxide emissions are small, and most of the non-Kyoto forcing comes
- 1118 from increased nitrogen oxide emissions that drive increases in tropospheric ozone and its
- 1119 positive radiative forcing (Wigley *et al.*, 2007b). Remember that in SAP 2.1, the
- 1120 stabilization targets were met using only the long-lived greenhouse gases.
- 1121



Figure 2.3 Total Radiative Forcing (W/m2) calculated by MAGICC for the 12 SAP 2.1a scenarios plotted
with the Total calculated by MAGICC for the B1, A1B, and A2 scenarios (IPCC, 2001).

The spread of stabilization forcings is significantly less for the Kyoto-gas forcings (which were used to define the stabilization targets) than for total forcing. Again the Level 1 Total radiative forcings are generally below those of the B1 scenario, while the other Levels are bounded by B1 and A1B. However, in this case the Level 2-4 scenarios appear to track the B1 Total radiative forcing out to 2060 - 2070 before the Level 3 and 4 scenarios start moving up to A1B. The differences between the radiative forcing time evolution for the Kyoto gases in Figure 2.2 and for all radiative species in Figure 2.3 are

1133 the result of differences among treatments of short-lived species. The changes in global 1134 average surface temperatures that are driven by the Total radiative forcing in Figure 2.3 1135 are examined in the next section. We will continue to explore the potential impact of 1136 short-lived species on future global warming in considerable detail in Chapter 3. 1137 1138 2.6 Surface Temperature: MAGICC AND IPCC Comparisons 1139 Figure 2.4 compares multi-model global-mean surface temperature changes reported in 1140 Chapter 10 of the IPCC's 4th Assessment Report for the standard storyline scenarios, B1, 1141 A1B and A2, with global-mean surface temperature changes calculated by MAGICC for 1142 the twelve SAP 2.1a stabilization scenarios. As we might expect, the general behavior is 1143 quite similar to that observed for Total radiative forcing. All scenarios are close through 1144 2020. Levels 2-4 stay in close agreement out to around 2050. The Level 1 scenarios are 1145 lower than B1, except for MiniCAM, where there is enhanced warming out to 2050 due 1146 to the rapid reduction in SO_2 emissions (c.f., Wigley, 1991). The other three Levels 1147 follow B1 closely out to 2050 and then remain between B1 and A1B out to 2100. 1148 1149 For Level 1 and Level 2 temperatures, the rate of increase has begun to slow appreciably 1150 by 2100, which suggests that global-mean temperature could be stabilized if the 1151 emissions scenarios produced by the three integrated assessment models for these two 1152 most extreme stabilization cases (corresponding to 450 and 550 ppm CO₂ but also 1153 including the assumed or modeled levels of short-lived species) were followed. This in turn depends on the economic and technological feasibility of the Level 1 and 2 scenarios 1154 1155 for both the long-lived greenhouse gases and the short-lived species. However, the

temperatures for the less extreme Level 3 and 4 stabilization scenarios (corresponding to
650 and 750 ppm CO₂) are still growing, particularly Level 4 MiniCAM. It should also
be noted that their upper bound, the A1B model-mean surface temperature, is also still
growing at 2100. The global mean surface temperature projections for the twelve SAP
2.1a stabilization scenarios are well bounded by the complex climate model simulations
for the A1B scenario reported in Chapter 10 of the latest IPCC assessment.

1162



1163



1166 temperature changes calculated by MAGICC for the twelve SAP 2.1a stabilization scenarios.

Scenario	CO2 (ppm)	Kyoto gases (W/m ²)	Total (W/m ²)	Temperature (deg C)
A2	836	5.75	6.74	3.40
A1B	703	4.02	4.72	2.60
B1	540	2.34	2.86	1.60
L1 MiniCAM	454	1.17	2.04	1.32
L1 Merge	432	1.14	1.36	0.93
L1 EPPA	453	1.28	1.75	1.16
L2 MiniCAM	559	2.33	3.10	1.83
L2 Merge	553	2.56	2.71	1.61
L2 EPPA	551	2.12	2.58	1.56
L3 MiniCAm	651	3.23	4.09	2.27
L3 Merge	650	3.67	3.81	2.09
L3 EPPA	601	2.98	3.36	1.92
L4 MiniCAM	712	3.83	4.73	2.50
L4 Merge	708	4.30	4.45	2.33
L4 EPPA	668	3.63	3.97	2.18

1167 Table 2.1 Year 2100 values from Figures 2.1, 2.2, 2.3 and 2.4.

1168

1169 2.7 Climate Projections for SAP 2.1a Scenarios

1170	The 2.1a stabilization emission scenarios are derived in a fundamentally different manner
1171	from the development of the storyline emission scenarios used in 4th Assessment Report
1172	of the IPCC (IPCC, 2007a). However, we show in Section 2.4 that the twelve (three
1173	integrated assessment models, four stabilization scenarios each) stabilization scenarios
1174	reported in SAP 2.1a are contained within the principal emission scenarios used in the
1175	latest IPCC assessment and show a similar evolution with time. We also show that the
1176	Kyoto gases and Total radiative forcings for those 12 emission scenarios are generally
1177	constrained within the three principle scenarios used to make the climate projections
1178	discussed in Chapter 10 of the report (IPCC, 2007a).

1179

1180	In Section 2.6, we show that the global surface temperatures predicted for the 2.1a
1181	scenarios over the 21 st century by a simple coupled gas-cycle/climate model, MAGICC,
1182	fall within the range of the multi-model mean temperatures calculated with state-of-the-
1183	art complex climate models for the three principle IPCC scenarios and reported in
1184	Chapter 10 (IPCC, 2007a). In fact, the global average surface temperatures for Levels 2-4
1185	scenarios all track the values reported by the IPCC for B1 out to 2050. The primary
1186	exceptions are all of the L1 scenarios beyond year 2050 which are significantly below
1187	B1. We also draw on the conclusion in the Summary for Policy Makers in the latest
1188	report (IPCC, 2007a): "Projected warming in the 21st century shows scenario-
1189	independent geographical patterns similar to those observed over the past 50 years."
1190	Figure 10.8 in Chapter 10 of the 4 th Assessment Report also clearly shows that the
1191	geographical pattern of the robust climate features are preserved across scenarios, while
1192	the magnitude of the warming increases with the magnitude of the radiative forcing and
1193	with increases in the concentration of the long-lived greenhouse gases.
1194	
1195	We conclude that the robust conclusions arrived at in Chapter 10 of the 4 th Assessment
1196	Report (IPCC, 2007a) regarding the predicted climate response to the three scenarios
1197	studied in most detail in that Report, B1, A1, and A1B, apply equally well to the climate
1198	responses expected for the four long-lived greenhouse gas stabilization scenarios (three
1199	realizations of each) provided by SAP 2.1a. These robust conclusions are highlighted in
1200	Box 2.1 below and summarized in Appendix 2.1.

- 1202 At this time, we also introduce in Box 2.2 our general approach to treating uncertainty in
- 1203 this document. Since much of this report deals with ranges of projections of radiative
- 1204 forcing and surface temperature rather than explicit predictions, we do not generally
- 1205 assign uncertainty values. We do quote the IPCC explicit uncertainty values in Box 2.1.
- 1206 Later in Chapter 3 we will present a more technical Box 3.3 that addresses the
- 1207 determination of statistical significance and our use of it.

Box 2.1: Robust conclusions for global climate from Chapter 10 of the 4th Assessment Report (IPCC, 2007a):

- Surface Air Temperatures show their greatest increases over land (roughly twice the global average temperature increase), over wintertime high northern latitudes, and over the summertime US and southern Europe and show less warming over the southern oceans and North Atlantic. These patterns are similar across the B1, A1B, and A2 scenarios with increasing magnitude with increasing radiative forcing.
- It is **very likely** that heat waves will be more intense, more frequent and longer lasting in a future warmer climate.
- By 2100, global-mean sea level is projected across the 3 SRES scenarios to rise by 0.28m to 37m for the three multi-model averages with an overall 5-95% range of 0.19 to 0.50 m. Thermal expansion contributes 60-70% of the central estimate for all scenarios. There is, however, a large uncertainty in the contribution from ice sheet melt, which is poorly represented in current models.
- Globally averaged mean atmospheric water vapor content, evaporation rate and precipitation rate are projected to increase. While, in general, wet areas get wetter and dry areas get dryer, the geographical patterns of precipitation change during the 21st Century are not as consistent across the complex climate model simulations and across scenarios as they are for surface temperature.
- Multi-model projections based on SRES scenarios give reductions in ocean pH of between 0.14 and 0.35 units over the 21st century, adding to the present decrease of 0.1 units from pre-industrial times.
- There is **no** consistent change in El Niño-Southern Oscillation (ENSO) for those complex climate models that are able to reproduce ENSO-like processes.
- Those models with a realistic Atlantic Meridional Overturning Circulation (MOC) predict that it is **very likely** that the MOC will slow by 2100, but will **not** shut down.
- The AR4 Summary for Policymakers finds it "**Likely** that intense hurricanes and typhoons will increase through the 21st century".

There are also important robust conclusions for North America from Chapter 11 of the 4th Assessment Report (IPCC, 2007b):

- "All of North America is **very likely** to warm during this century, and the annual mean warming is **likely** to exceed the global-mean warming in most areas."
- "Annual-mean precipitation is **very likely** to increase in Canada and northeast USA, and **likely** to decrease in the southwest USA."
- "Snow season length and snow depth are **very likely** to decrease in most of North America, except in the northernmost part of Canada where maximum snow depth is **likely** to increase."

NOTE: The terms very likely and likely have specific statistical meanings defined by the IPCC.Very likelygreater than 90% chance of occurringLikelygreater than 67% chance of occurring

Box 2.2: Uncertainty

In doing any assessment, it is helpful to precisely convey the degree of certainty of various findings and projections. There are numerous choices for categories of likelihood and appropriate wording to define these categories. In chapter 2 of this report, since many of the findings of this report are comparable to those discussed in the fourth assessment report of the IPCC, we have chosen to be consistent with the IPCC lexicon of uncertainty:

Virtually certain	> 99% probability of occurrence
Extremely likely	>95%
Very likely	> 90%
Likely	> 66%
More likely than not	> 50%
Unlikely	< 33%
Very unlikely	< 10%
Extremely unlikely	< 5%

Elsewhere in the report, we are projecting climate, based on model simulations that use, as a foundation, scenarios of short-lived gases and particulates, which are themselves, plausible, but highly uncertain. For this reason, we have largely avoided assigning uncertainty values. However, where they do occur, we have condensed the IPCC ranges of uncertainty to fewer categories because we are unable to be as precise as in the IPCC assessments, which consider primarily the long-lived greenhouse gases. This lexicon is also consistent with other CCSP reports, such as SAP 3.3, and SAP 4.1:



Figure P.1 Language in this Synthesis and Assessment Product (chapters 3 and 4) used to express the team's expert judgment of likelihood, when such a judgment is appropriate.

1223

1227

1232

1242

1246

- 1211 Church, J. A., and J. M. Gregory, 2001: Changes in sea level. Climate Change 2001: The
 1212 Scientific Basis, (J. T. Houghton, *et al.*, eds.), Cambridge University Press,
 1213 Cambridge, U.K., 639–693.
 1214
- 1215 Cubasch, U., and G. A. Meehl, 2001: Projections for future climate change. Climate
 1216 Change 2001: The Scientific Basis, (J. T. Houghton, *et al.*, eds.), Cambridge
 1217 University Press, Cambridge, U.K., 525–582.
- Dai, A., G. A. Meehl, W. M. Washington, T. M. L. Wigley, and J. M. Arblaster, 2001a:
 Ensemble simulation of twenty-first century climate changes: Business As Usual
 vs. CO₂ stabilization. *Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society*, 82, 2377–2388.
- 1224 Dai, A., T. M. L. Wigley, G. A. Meehl, and W. M. Washington, 2001b: Effects of
 1225 stabilizing atmospheric CO₂ on global climate in the next two centuries.
 1226 *Geophysical Research Letters*, 82, 4511–4514.
- Efthimios, T., K. Manomaiphiboon, K.-J. Liao, L. R. Leung, J.-H. Woo, S. He, P. Amar,
 and A. G. Russell, 2007: Impacts of global climate change and emissions on
 regional ozone and fine particulate matter concentrations over North America, in
 press.
- Gustafson, W. I., and L. R. Leung, 2007: Regional downscaling for air quality
 assessment: A reasonable proposition? *Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society*, in press.
- Harvey, L. D. D., J. Gregory, M. Hoffert, A. Jain, M. Lal, R. Leemans, S. B. C. Raper, T.
 M. L. Wigley, and J. de Wolde, 1997: An introduction to simple climate models
 used in the IPCC Second Assessment Report: IPCC Technical Paper 2 (J. T.
 Houghton, L. G. Meira Filho, D. J. Griggs, and M. Noguer, eds.),
 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, Geneva, Switzerland, 50 pp.
- Hoffert, M. L., A. J. Callegari, and C.-T. Hsieh, 1980: The role of deep sea heat storage
 in the secular response to climate forcing. *Journal of Geophysical Research*, 86,
 6667–6679.
- Hogrefe C., B. Lynn, K. Civerolo, J.-Y. Ku, J. Rosenthal, C. Rosenzweig, R. Goldberg,
 S. Gaffin, K. Knowlton, and P. L. Kinney, 2004: Simulating changes in regional
 air pollution over the eastern United States due to changes in global and regional
 climate and emissions. *Journal of Geophysical Research-Atmospheres*, 109
 (D22), D22301, doi:10.1029/2004JD004690.
- **IPCC**, 1990: *Climate Change, The IPCC Scientific Assessment* (J. T. Houghton, G. J. Jenkins, and J. J. Ephraums, (eds.)). Cambridge University Press, 365 pp.

1255	
1256	IPCC , 1992: Climate Change 1992: The Supplementary Report to the IPCC Scientific
1257	Assessment (J. T. Houghton, B. A. Callander, and S. K. Varney, (eds.)).
1258	Cambridge University Press, 200 pp.
1259	
1260	IPCC , 1995: Climate Change 1994: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change and An
1261	Evaluation of the IPCC IS92 Emission Scenarios (J. T. Houghton et al., eds.).
1262	Cambridge University Press, 339 pp.
1263	
1264	IPCC , 1996: <i>Climate Change 1995: The Science of Climate Change</i> (J. T. Houghton, et
1265	al., (eds.)), Cambridge University Press, 572 pp. (the SAR).
1266	
1267	IPCC , 1999: Special Report on Aviation and the Global Atmosphere (J. E. Penner et al.,
1268	(eds.)). Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK, 373 pp.
1269	
1270	IPCC , 2001a: <i>Climate Change 2001: The Scientific Basis</i> (J.T. Houghton <i>et al.</i> , (eds.)).
1271	Cambridge University Press, 881 pp.
1272	
1273	IPCC , 2001b: Climate Change 2001: Synthesis Report. A contribution of Working
1274	Groups I. II. and III to the Third Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental
1275	Panel on Climate Change (R. T. Watson et al., (eds.)). Cambridge University
1276	Press, New York, 398 pp.
1277	
1070	IDCC 2007ac Charter 10
12/0	IPCC. 2007a: Chapter 10
1278	IPCC , 200 7a: Chapter 10
1278 1279 1280	IPCC , 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC , 2007b: Chapter 11
1278 1279 1280 1281	IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282	IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Mever, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1283 1284 1285	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The</i>
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The Energy Journal, Special Issue No.</i> 2 (2006), 51–80.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The Energy Journal, Special Issue No. 2 (2006)</i>, 51–80.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294 1295	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The Energy Journal, Special Issue No. 2 (2006)</i>, 51–80. Leung, L. R., and W. I. Gustafson, 2005: Potential regional climate change and
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294 1295 1296	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The Energy Journal, Special Issue No. 2 (2006)</i>, 51–80. Leung, L. R., and W. I. Gustafson, 2005: Potential regional climate change and implications to US air quality. <i>Geophysical Research Letters</i>, 32, L16711.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294 1295 1296 1297	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The Energy Journal, Special Issue No. 2 (2006)</i>, 51–80. Leung, L. R., and W. I. Gustafson, 2005: Potential regional climate change and implications to US air quality. <i>Geophysical Research Letters</i>, 32, L16711, doi:10.1029/2005GL022911.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294 1295 1296 1297 1298	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The Energy Journal, Special Issue No. 2 (2006)</i>, 51–80. Leung, L. R., and W. I. Gustafson, 2005: Potential regional climate change and implications to US air quality. <i>Geophysical Research Letters</i>, 32, L16711, doi:10.1029/2005GL022911.
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294 1295 1296 1297 1298 1299	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The Energy Journal, Special Issue No. 2 (2006)</i>, 51–80. Leung, L. R., and W. I. Gustafson, 2005: Potential regional climate change and implications to US air quality. <i>Geophysical Research Letters</i>, 32, L16711, doi:10.1029/2005GL022911. Liang, X.Z. et al., 2006: Regional climate model downscaling of the U.S. summer
1278 1279 1280 1281 1282 1283 1284 1285 1286 1287 1288 1289 1290 1291 1292 1293 1294 1295 1296 1297 1298 1299 1300	 IPCC, 2007a: Chapter 10 IPCC, 2007b: Chapter 11 Joos, F., I. C. Prentice, S. Sitch, R. Meyer, G. Hooss, GK. Plattner, S. Gerber, and K. Hasselmann, 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions scenarios. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 15, 891–908, doi:10.1029/2000GB001375. Kheshgi, H. S., and A. K. Jain, 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of carbon cycle model intercomparisons. <i>Global Biogeochemical Cycles</i>, 17, 1047, doi:10.1029/2001GB001842. Kim, S.H., Edmonds, J.A., Lurz, J., Smith, S.J. and Wise, M.A., 2006: The ObjECTS framework for integrated assessment: Hybrid modeling of transportation. <i>The Energy Journal, Special Issue No. 2 (2006)</i>, 51–80. Leung, L. R., and W. I. Gustafson, 2005: Potential regional climate change and implications to US air quality. <i>Geophysical Research Letters</i>, 32, L16711, doi:10.1029/2005GL022911. Liang, X.Z. et al., 2006: Regional climate model downscaling of the U.S. summer climate and future change. <i>Journal Geophysical Research</i> in press.

1301	
1302	Liang, X. Z., L. Li, K. E. Kunkel, M. Ting, and J. X. L. Wang, 2004: Regional climate
1303	model simulation of U.S. precipitation during 1982–2002. Part I: Annual cycle.
1304	<i>Journal of Climate</i> , 17 (18), 3510-3529.
1305	
1306	Manne, A. S., and R. G. Richels, 2001: An alternative approach to establishing trade-offs
1307	among greenhouse gases. <i>Nature</i> 410 675–677
1308	
1309	Mickley L. L. D. J. Jacob, B. D. Field, D. H. Rind (2004). Climate response to the
1310	increase in tropospheric ozone since preindustrial times: A comparison between
1311	ozone and equivalent CO 2 forcings. Journal Geophysical Research, 109.
1312	D05106. doi:10.1029/2003JD003653.
1313	
1314	Nolte, C., A. B. Gilliland, and C. Hogrefe: Linking global to regional models to
1315	investigate future climate impacts on U.S. regional air quality 1.Surface ozone
1316	concentrations, submitted.
1317	······································
1318	Paltsey, S., Reilly, J. M., Jacoby, H. D., Eckaus, R. S., McFarland, J., Sarofim, M.C.,
1319	Asadoorian, M. and Babiker, M., 2005: The MIT Emissions Prediction and Policy
1320	Analysis (EPPA) Model: Version 4
1321	
1322	Prather , M. and Ehhalt, D., 2001: Atmospheric chemistry and greenhouse gases. Climate
1323	Change 2001: The Scientific Basis, (J. T. Houghton, <i>et al.</i> , eds.), Cambridge
1324	University Press, Cambridge, U.K., 239–287.
1325	
1326	Reilly , J.M., Prinn, R., Harnisch, J., Fitzmaurice, J., Jacoby, H., Kicklighter, D., Melillo,
1327	J., Stone, P., Sokolov, I. and Wang, C., 1999: Multi-gas assessment of the Kyoto
1328	Protocol. <i>Nature</i> , 401 , 549–555.
1329	
1330	Richels. R., Manne, A.S. and Wigley, T.M.L., 2007: Moving beyond concentrations: The
1331	challenge of limiting temperature change. (In) Human Induced Climate Change:
1332	An Interdisciplinary Assessment (eds. Michael Schlesinger, Francisco C, de la
1333	Chesnave, Haroon Kheshgi, Charles D. Kolstad, John Reilly, Joel B. Smith and
1334	Tom Wilson). Cambridge University Press (in press).
1335	
1336	Sarofim, M. C., C. E. Forest, D. M. Reiner, and J. M. Reilly, 2005: Stabilization and
1337	global climate policy. <i>Global and Planetary Change</i> , 47 (2-4), 266–272.
1338	
1339	Wigley, T. M. L., 1989: Possible climatic change due to SO2-derived cloud condensation
1340	nuclei. <i>Nature</i> 339 , 365–367.
1341	
1342	Wigley, T. M. L., 1991: Could reducing fossil-fuel emissions cause global warming?
1343	<i>Nature</i> 349 . 503–506.
1344	
1345	Wigley, T. M. L., 1991: A simple inverse carbon cycle model. <i>Global Biogeochemical</i>
1346	<i>Cycles</i> , 5 , 373–382.

1347	
1348	Wigley, T. M. L., 1993: Balancing the carbon budget. Implications for projections of
1349	future carbon dioxide concentration changes. Tellus, 45B, 409-425.
1350	
1351	Wigley, T. M. L., 2000: Stabilization of CO ₂ concentration levels. In The Carbon Cycle,
1352	(T.M.L. Wigley and D.S. Schimel, eds.). Cambridge University Press,
1353	Cambridge, U.K., 258–276.
1354	
1355	Wigley, T. M. L., and S. C. B., Raper, 2001: Interpretation of high projections for global-
1356	mean warming. Science, 293 , 451–454.
1357	
1358	Wigley, T. M. L., S. J. Smith, and M. J. Prather, 2002: Radiative forcing due to reactive
1359	gas emissions. Journal of Climate, 15, 2690–2696.
1360	
1361	Wigley, T. M. L., and S. C. B. Raper, 2005: Extended scenarios for glacier melt due to
1362	anthropogenic forcing. Geophysical Research Letters, 32, L05704,
1363	doi:10.1029/2004GL021238.
1364	
1365	Wigley, T. M. L., R. Richels, and J. A. Edmonds, 2007a: Overshoot pathways to CO ₂
1366	stabilization in a multi-gas context. In Human Induced Climate Change: An
1367	Interdisciplinary Assessment (Michael Schlesinger, Francisco C. de la Chesnaye,
1368	Haroon Kheshgi, Charles D. Kolstad, John Reilly, Joel B. Smith and Tom Wilson,
1369	eds.), Cambridge University Press, in press.
1370	
1371	Wigley, T. M. L. et al., 2007b: Uncertainties in climate stabilization (submitted)

Appendix 2.1 IPCC 4th Assessment Climate Projections 1372 1373 1374 These robust conclusions, which we believe also apply to the climate projections from the 1375 SAP 2.1a scenarios, are taken primarily from the Executive Summary of Chapter 10 of 1376 the IPCC's 4th Assessment Report (IPCC, 2007a) as well as some details extracted from 1377 the body of Chapter 10, and are summarized below. 1378 1379 A.2.1.1 Mean Temperature 1380 All AOGCMs In Chapter 10 of the AR4 (IPCC, 2007a) project increases in global mean 1381 surface air temperature (SAT) throughout the 21st century, with the warming 1382 proportional to the associated radiative forcing. There is close agreement among globally 1383 averaged SAT multi-model mean warming for the early 21st century for the three SRES 1384 (B1, A1B and A2) scenarios as well as for SAP 2.1a Level 2-4 scenarios out to 2050. The 1385 warming rate over the next few decades in Chapter 10 (IPCC, 2007a) is affected little by 1386 different scenario assumptions or different model sensitivities, and is similar to that 1387 observed for the past few decades. By mid-century (2046 - 2065), the choice of SRES 1388 scenario becomes more important and they start to separate, though the range among the collection of AOGCMs is comparable. By the end of the 21st century, the SATs generated 1389 1390 by MAGICC using the 12 SAP 2.1 scenarios as well as the full spread of all of the 1391 AOGCMs for the A2, B1 and Committed projections have completely separated, though 1392 A1B still has some overlap with A2 and B1. 1393

1394	In general, geographical patterns of projected SAT warming show greatest temperature
1395	increases over land (roughly twice the global average temperature increase) and at high
1396	northern latitudes, and show less warming over the southern oceans and North Atlantic,
1397	consistent with observations during the latter part of the 20th century. These patterns are
1398	similar across the B1, A1B, and A2 scenarios (see Figure 10.8 in Chapter 10 of the AR4;
1399	IPCC, 2007a) only increasing in magnitude with increasing radiative forcing. Results for
1400	the stabilization scenarios similar to those studied here should show the same pattern
1401	similarities at least out to 2100 (see, e.g., Dai et al. 2001a, b). It should be noted that, in
1402	none of the cases considered here, has the climate stabilized by 2100 – for the higher
1403	stabilization levels this may take centuries. Temperature change patterns may differ as
1404	one approaches closer to a stable climate.
1405	

1406 A.2.1.2 Temperature Extremes

1407 It is very likely that heat waves will be more intense, more frequent and longer lasting in 1408 a future warmer climate. Cold episodes are projected to decrease significantly in a future 1409 warmer climate. Almost everywhere, daily minimum temperatures are projected to 1410 increase faster than daily maximum temperatures, leading to a decrease in diurnal 1411 temperature range. Decreases in frost days are projected to occur almost everywhere in 1412 the mid and high latitudes, with a comparable increase in growing season length (IPCC, 1413 2007a).

- 1414
- 1415
- 1416

1417 A.2.1.3 Mean Precipitation

- 1418 Globally averaged mean atmospheric water vapor, evaporation and precipitation are
- 1419 projected to increase. By 2100, precipitation generally increases in the areas of regional
- 1420 tropical precipitation maxima (such as the monsoon regimes) and over the tropical Pacific
- 1421 in particular, with general decreases in the subtropics, and increases at high latitudes as a
- 1422 consequence of a general intensification of the global hydrological cycle. The
- 1423 geographical patterns of precipitation change during the 21st century are not as consistent
- 1424 across AOGCMs and across scenarios as they are for surface temperature (IPCC, 2007a).
- 1425

1426 A.2.1.4 Precipitation Extremes and Droughts

1427 Intensity of precipitation events is projected to increase, particularly in tropical and high

1428 latitude areas that experience increases in mean precipitation. There is a tendency for

1429 drying of the mid-continental areas during summer, indicating a greater risk of droughts

- 1430 in those regions. Precipitation extremes increase more than the mean in most tropical and
- 1431 mid- and high latitude areas (IPCC, 2007a).

1432

1433 **A.2.1.5 Snow and Ice**

As the climate warms, snow cover and sea ice extent decrease; glaciers and ice caps losemass owing to dominance of summer melting over winter precipitation increases. There

- 1436 is a projected reduction of sea ice in the 21st century both in the Arctic and Antarctic
- 1437 with a large range of model responses. Widespread increases in thaw depth over much of
- 1438 the permafrost regions are projected to occur in response to warming over the next
- 1439 century (IPCC, 2007a).

1441 **Note:** All of the AR4 predictions for precipitations, snow cover and sea and land ice are 1442 less certain and more variable across the suite of AOGCMs than they are for both the 1443 global average and the more robust geographic patterns of temperature. 1444 1445 A.2.1.6 Carbon Cycle 1446 Under the SRES illustrative emissions scenarios, for central carbon-cycle model 1447 parameters, CO_2 concentrations are projected to increase from its present value of about 1448 380 ppm to 540–970 ppm by 2100. The SAP 2.1a Reference scenarios give 2100 1449 concentrations of 740-850 ppm. There is unanimous agreement amongst the simplified 1450 climate-carbon cycle models that future climate change would reduce the efficiency of 1451 the Earth system (land and ocean) to absorb anthropogenic carbon dioxide. The higher 1452 the stabilization scenario warming, the larger is the impact on the carbon cycle. Both 1453 MAGICC and two of the three integrated assessment models used in SAP 2.1a contain 1454 simplified carbon cycle models comparable to those in Chapter 10 of the AR4 (IPCC, 1455 2007a). 1456

1457 A.2.1.7 Ocean Acidification

1458 Increasing atmospheric CO₂ concentrations lead directly to increasing acidification of the

surface ocean. Multi-model projections based on SRES scenarios give reductions in pH

- 1460 of between 0.14 and 0.35 units over the 21st century, adding to the present decrease of
- 1461 0.1 units from pre-industrial times. Southern Ocean surface waters are projected to
- 1462 exhibit undersaturation with regard to CaCO₃ for CO₂ atmospheric concentrations higher

1463	than 600 ppm. Low latitude regions and the deep ocean will be affected as well. While
1464	ocean acidification would lead to dissolution of shallow-water carbonate sediments and
1465	could affect marine calcifying organisms, the net effect on the biological cycling of
1466	carbon in the oceans is not well understood (IPCC, 2007a).
1467	
1468	A.2.1.8 Sea Level
1469	"Sea level is projected to rise between the present (1980-1999) and the end of this
1470	century (2090-2099) under the SRES B1 scenario by 0.28 m for the multi-mode average
1471	(range 0.19 to 0.37 m), under A1B by 0.35 m (0.23 to 0.47 m), under A2 by 0.37 m (0.25
1472	to 0.50 m) and under A1FI by 0.43 m (0.28 to 0.58 m). These are central estimates with
1473	5-95% intervals based on AOGCM results, not including uncertainty in carbon-cycle
1474	feedbacks. In all scenarios, the average rate of rise during the 21st century very likely
1475	exceeds the 1961–2003 average rate (1.8 \pm 0.5 mm yr ⁻¹). During 2090 – 2099 under
1476	A1B, the central estimate of the rate of rise is 3.8 mm yr^{-1} . For an average model, the
1477	scenario spread in sea level rise is only 0.02 m by the middle of the century, and by the
1478	end of the century it is 0.15 m."(IPCC, 2007a) The projections of sea-level rise for the 12
1479	SAP 2.1 scenarios by MAGICC are within the range reported by AR4 (Wigley et al.,
1480	2007b).
1481	

1482 "Thermal expansion is the largest component, contributing 60-70% of the central

1483 estimate in these projections for all scenarios. Glaciers, ice caps and the Greenland ice

1484 sheet are also projected to contribute positively to sea level. GCMs indicate that the

1485 Antarctic ice sheet will receive increased snowfall without experiencing substantial

1486	surface melting, thus gaining mass and contributing negatively to sea level. Further
1487	accelerations in ice flow of the kind recently observed in some Greenland outlet glaciers
1488	and West Antarctic ice streams could substantially increase the contribution from the ice
1489	sheets. Current understanding of these effects is limited, so quantitative projections
1490	cannot be made with confidence" (IPCC, 2007a).
1491	
1492	A.2.1.9 Ocean Circulation
1493	a. There is no consistent change in the ENSO for those AOGCMs with a quasi-
1494	realistic base state.
1495	b. Among those models with a realistic Atlantic Meridional Overturning Circulation
1496	(MOC),), while it is very likely that the MOC will slow by 2100, there is little
1497	agreement among models for the magnitude of the slow-down. Models agree that
1498	the MOC will not shut down completely (IPCC, 2007a).
1499	
1500	A.2.1.10 Monsoons
1501	Current AOGCMs predict that, in a warmer climate, there will be an increase in
1502	precipitation in both the Asian monsoon (along with an increase in interannual
1503	variability) and the southern part of the west African monsoon with some decrease in the
1504	Sahel in northern summer, as well as an increase in the Australian monsoon in southern
1505	summer. The monsoonal precipitation in Mexico and Central America is projected to
1506	decrease in association with increasing precipitation over the eastern equatorial Pacific.
1507	However, the uncertain role of aerosols complicates the projections of monsoon
1508	precipitation, particularly in the Asian monsoon (IPCC, 2007a).

1509	
1510	A.2.1.11 Tropical Cyclones (Hurricanes and Typhoons)
1511	The Summary for Policymakers finds it likely that intense hurricanes and typhoons will
1512	increase through the 21 st century as it warms. Results from embedded high-resolution
1513	models and global models, ranging in grid spacing from 1 degree to 9 km, generally
1514	project increased peak wind intensities and notably, where analyzed, increased near-
1515	storm precipitation in future tropical cyclones (IPCC, 2007a). However, these questions
1516	of changes in frequency and intensity under global warming continue to be the subject of
1517	very active research.
1518	
1519	A.2.1.12 Midlatitude Storms
1520	Model projections show fewer midlatitude storms averaged over each hemisphere,
1521	associated with the poleward shift of the storm tracks that is particularly notable in the
1522	Southern Hemisphere, with lower central pressures for these poleward-shifted storms.
1523	The increased wind speeds result in more extreme wave heights in those regions (IPCC,
1524	2007a).
1525	
1526	A.2.1.13 Radiative Forcing
1527	"The radiative forcings by long-lived greenhouse gases computed with the radiative
1528	transfer codes in twenty of the AOGCMs used in the AR4 have been compared against
1529	results from benchmark line-by-line (LBL) models. The mean AOGCM forcing over the
1530	period 1860 to 2000 agrees with the mean LBL value to within 0.1 W m^{-2} at the
1531	tropopause. However, there is a range of 25% in longwave forcing due to doubling CO_2
1532	from its concentration in 1860 across the ensemble of AOGCM codes. There is a 47%
------	--
1533	relative range in longwave forcing at 2100 contributed by all greenhouse gases in the
1534	A1B scenario across the ensemble of AOGCM simulations. These results imply that the
1535	ranges in climate sensitivity and climate response from models discussed in this chapter
1536	may be due in part to differences in the formulation and treatment of radiative processes
1537	among the AOGCMs."(IPCC, 2007a)
1538	
1539	A.2.1.14 Climate Change Commitment (Temperature and Sea Level)
1540	"Results from the AOGCM multi-model climate change commitment experiments
1541	(concentrations stabilized for 100 years at year 2000 for 20th century commitment, and at
1542	2100 values for B1 and A1B commitment) indicate that if greenhouse gases were
1543	stabilized, then a further warming of 0.5°C would occur."(IPCC, 2007a)
1544	
1545	"If concentrations were stabilized at A1B levels in 2100, sea level rise due to thermal
1546	expansion in the 22nd century would be similar to in the 21st, and would amount to 0.3–
1547	0.8 m above present by 2300. The ranges of thermal expansion overlap substantially for
1548	stabilization at different levels, since model uncertainty is dominant; A1B is given here
1549	because most model results are available for that scenario. Thermal expansion would
1550	continue over many centuries at a gradually decreasing rate, reaching an eventual level of
1551	0.2–0.6 m per degree of global warming relative to present."(IPCC, 2007a)

1552 Appendix 2.2 MAGICC Model Description

1554	MAGICC (Model for the Assessment of Greenhouse-gas Induced Climate Change) is a
1555	coupled gas-cycle/climate model. Various versions of MAGICC have been used in all
1556	IPCC assessments. The version used here is the one that was used in the IPCC Third
1557	Assessment Report (TAR; Cubasch and Meehl, 2001; Wigley and Raper, 2001).
1558	
1559	The climate component is an energy-balance model with a one-dimensional, upwelling-
1560	diffusion ocean (a "UDEBM"). For further details of models of this type, see Hoffert et
1561	al. (1980) and Harvey et al. (1997). In MAGICC, the globe is divided into land and ocean
1562	"boxes" in both hemispheres in order to account for different thermal inertias and climate
1563	sensitivities over land and ocean, and hemispheric and land/ocean differences in forcing
1564	for short-lived species such as sulfate aerosols and tropospheric ozone.
1565	
1566	In order to allow inputs as emissions, the climate model is coupled interactively to a
1567	series of gas-cycle models for CO2, CH4, N2O, a suite of halocarbons and SF6. Details
1568	of the carbon cycle model are given in Wigley (1991, 1993, 2000). The carbon cycle
1569	model includes both CO2 fertilization and temperature feedbacks, with model parameters
1570	tuned to give results consistent with the other two carbon cycle models used in the TAR;
1571	viz. ISAM (Kheshgi and Jain, 2003) and the Bern model (Joos et al., 2001) over a wide
1572	range of emissions scenarios. Details are given in Wigley et al. (2007). The other gas
1573	cycle models are those used in the TAR (Prather and Ehhalt, 2001; Wigley et al., 2002).
1574	Radiative forcings for the various gases are as used in the TAR. For sulfate aerosols, both

1575	direct and indirect forcings are included using forcing/emissions relationships developed
1576	in Wigley (1989, 1991), with central estimates for 1990 forcing values. Sea level rise
1577	estimates use thermal expansion values calculated directly from the climate model. Ice-
1578	melt and other contributions are derived using formulae given in the TAR (Church and
1579	Gregory, 2001), except for the glacier and small ice-cap contribution which employs an
1580	improved formulation that can be applied beyond 2100 (Wigley and Raper, 2005).
1581	
1582	The standard inputs to MAGICC are emissions of the various radiatively important gases
1583	and various climate model parameters. For the TAR, these parameters were tuned so that
1584	MAGICC was able to emulate results from a range of AOGCMs (see Cubasch and
1585	Meehl. 2001; Raper et al., 2001). For the present calculations, a central set of parameters
1586	has been used. The most important of these is the climate sensitivity, where we have used
1587	a value of 2.6C equilibrium global-mean warming for a CO2 doubling, the median of
1588	values for AOGCMs used in the TAR.

1603

1607

1613

1621

1625

1589	Appendix 2.2 References	
------	-------------------------	--

- Church, J.A. and Gregory, J.M., 2001: Changes in sea level. *Climate Change 2001: The Scientific Basis*, (eds. J. T. Houghton, *et al.*), Cambridge University Press,
 Cambridge, U.K., 639–693.
- 1594 Cubasch, U. and Meehl, G.A., 2001: Projections for future climate change. *Climate* 1595 *Change 2001: The Scientific Basis*, (eds. J. T. Houghton, *et al.*), Cambridge
 1596 University Press, Cambridge, U.K., 525–582.
- Harvey, L.D.D., Gregory, J., Hoffert, M., Jain, A., Lal, M., Leemans, R., Raper, S.B.C.,
 Wigley, T.M.L. and de Wolde, J., 1997: *An introduction to simple climate models used in the IPCC Second Assessment Report: IPCC Technical Paper 2* (eds.
 J.T. Houghton, L.G. Meira Filho, D.J. Griggs and M. Noguer), Intergovernmental
 Panel on Climate Change, Geneva, Switzerland, 50 pp.
- Hoffert, M.L., Callegari, A.J. and Hsieh, C.-T., 1980: The role of deep sea heat storage
 in the secular response to climate forcing. *Journal of Geophysical Research* 86,
 6667–6679.
- Joos, F., Prentice, I.C., Sitch, S., Meyer, R., Hooss, G., Plattner, G.-K., Gerber, S. and
 Hasselmann, K., 2001: Global warming feedbacks on terrestrial carbon uptake
 under the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) emissions
 scenarios. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* 15, 891–908,
 doi:10.1029/2000GB001375.
- Kheshgi, H.S. and Jain, A.K., 2003: Projecting future climate change: implications of
 carbon cycle model intercomparisons. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* 17, 1047,
 doi:10.1029/2001GB001842 (see also http://:frodo.atmos.uiuc.edu/isam).
- Prather, M. and Ehhalt, D., 2001: Atmospheric chemistry and greenhouse gases. *Climate Change 2001: The Scientific Basis*, (eds. J. T. Houghton, *et al.*), Cambridge
 University Press, Cambridge, U.K., 239–287.
- Raper, S.C.B., Gregory, J.M., and T.J. Osborn (2001), Use of an upwelling-diffusion
 energy balance climate model to simulate and diagnose A/OGCM results. *Climate Dynamics*, 17, 601–613.
- Wigley, T.M.L., 1989: Possible climatic change due to SO₂-derived cloud condensation nuclei. *Nature* 339, 365–367.
- Wigley, T.M.L., 1991: Could reducing fossil-fuel emissions cause global warming?
 Nature 349, 503–506.
- Wigley, T.M.L., 1991: A simple inverse carbon cycle model. *Global Biogeochemical Cycles* 5, 373–382.

1634	
1635	Wigley, T.M.L., 1993: Balancing the carbon budget. Implications for projections of
1636	future carbon dioxide concentration changes. <i>Tellus</i> 45B , 409–425.
1637	
1638	Wigley , T.M.L., 2000: Stabilization of CO ₂ concentration levels. (In) <i>The Carbon Cycle</i> .
1639	(eds. T.M.L. Wigley and D.S. Schimel). Cambridge University Press. Cambridge.
1640	U.K., 258–276.
1641	
1642	Wigley T.M.L. and Raper, S.C.B., 2001: Interpretation of high projections for global-
1643	mean warming Science 293 451–454
1644	moun warning. Solonee =>e, 101 1011
1645	Wigley T.M.L., Smith, S.J. and Prather, M.L. 2002: Radiative forcing due to reactive
1646	gas emissions <i>Journal of Climate</i> 15 2690–2696
1647	Sub-childshould : voull har of culture Ic, 20 vol 20 vol.
1648	Wigley T.M.L. and Raper S.C.B. 2005: Extended scenarios for glacier melt due to
1649	anthropogenic forcing <i>Geophysical Research Letters</i> 32 L05704
1650	doi:10.1029/2004GL021238
1651	
1652	Wigley T.M.L. Richels R and Edmonds I.A. 2007: Overshoot nathways to CO ₂
1653	stabilization in a multi-gas context (In) Human Induced Climate Change: An
1654	Interdisciplinary Assessment (eds. Michael Schlesinger, Francisco C. de la
1655	Chesnave Haroon Kheshgi Charles D Kolstad John Reilly Joel R Smith and
1656	Tom Wilson) Cambridge University Press 84-97
1000	$\tau = 12$

1657	Chapter 3 Climate Change From Short-Lived
1658	Emissions Due to Human Activities
1659	
1660	Lead Author(s): Drew T. Shindell, GISS/NASA; Hiram Levy II, GFDL/NOAA; Alice
1661	Gilliland, ARL/NOAA; M. Daniel Schwarzkopf, GFDL/NOAA; Larry W. Horowitz,
1662	GFDL/NOAA
1663	
1664	Contributing Authors: Jean-Francois Lamarque, NCAR; Anne Waple, NCDC/NOAA
1665	This chapter addresses the four questions recording short lived species that were posed in
1000	This chapter addresses the four questions regarding short-lived species that were posed in
1667	the Prospectus for this Report:
1668	
1669	Question 1. What are the impacts of the radiatively active short-lived species not
1670	explicitly the subject of prior CCSP assessments (SAP 2.1a: Scenarios of Greenhouse
1671	Gas Emissions and Atmospheric Concentrations)?
1672	
1673	Answer 1. Uncertainties in emissions projections for short-lived species are very large,
1674	even for a particular storyline. For aerosols, these uncertainties are usually dominant,
1675	while for tropospheric ozone, uncertainties in physical processes are more important.
1676	Differences among modeled future atmospheric burdens and radiative forcing for
1677	aerosols are dominated by divergent assumptions about emissions from South and East
1678	Asia. Aerosol mixing, aerosol indirect effects, the influence of ecosystem-chemistry
1679	interactions on methane, and stratosphere-troposphere exchange all contribute to large
1680	uncertainties separate from the emissions projections.
1681	

Do Not Cite or Quote

1682	Question 2. How do the impacts of short-lived species compare with those of the well-
1683	mixed greenhouse gases as a function of the time horizon examined?
1684	
1685	Answer 2. By 2050, two of the three models show a global mean annual average
1686	enhancement of the warming due to long-lived greenhouse gases by 20-25% due to the
1687	radiatively active short-lived species (which are not being reported in SAP 2.1). One
1688	model shows virtually no effect from short-lived species. To a large extent, the inter-
1689	model differences are related to differences in emissions. Short-lived species may play a
1690	substantial role relative to well-mixed greenhouse gases out to 2100. One model finds
1691	that short-lived species can contribute 40% of the projected summertime warming in the
1692	central US.
1693	
1694	Question 3. How do the regional impacts of short-lived species compare with those of
1695	long-lived gases in or near polluted areas?
1696	
1697	Answer 3. The spatial distribution of radiative forcing is generally less important than the
1698	spatial distribution of climate sensitivity in predicting climate impact. Thus, both short-
1699	lived and long-lived species appear to cause enhanced climate responses in the same
1700	regions of high climate sensitivity rather than short-lived species having an enhanced
1701	effect primarily in or near polluted areas.
1702	
1703	Question 4. What might be the climate impacts of mitigation actions taken to reduce the

1704 atmospheric levels of short-lived species to address air quality issues?

1705	
1706	Answer 4. Regional air quality emission control strategies for short-lived pollutants have
1707	the potential to substantially affect climate globally. Emissions reductions in the domestic
1708	sector in developing Asia, and to a lesser extent in the surface transportation sector in
1709	North America, appear to offer the greatest potential for substantial, simultaneous
1710	improvement in local air quality and mitigation of global climate change.
1711	
1712	3.1 Introduction
1713	In this chapter, we describe results from numerical simulations of 21 st century climate,
1714	with a major focus on the effects of short-lived gases and particulates. The calculations
1715	incorporate results from three different types of models:
1716	
1717	1. Integrated assessment models that produce emission scenarios for aerosols and for
1718	ozone and aerosol precursor species.
1719	2. Global chemical composition models, which employ these emission scenarios to
1720	generate concentrations for the short-lived radiatively active species.
1721	3. Global comprehensive climate models, which calculate the climate response to
1722	the projected concentrations of both the short-lived and long-lived species. Box
1723	1.1 outlines this sequence in detail.
1724	
1725	The second part of Chapter 3, Section 3.2, is a discussion of the emission scenarios and
1726	the models used to generate them, and the chemical composition models (sometimes
1727	called chemical transport models) used to produce the global distributions of short-lived

1728	species that help to drive the comprehensive climate models. Section 3.2 shows that,
1729	beginning with a single socio-economic scenario for the time evolution of long-lived
1730	(well-mixed) greenhouse gases, different assumptions about the evolution of the aerosols
1731	and precursor species lead to very different estimates of aerosol and ozone concentrations
1732	for the 21 st century. We conclude that uncertainties in emissions projections for short-
1733	lived species are very large, even for a particular storyline. For aerosols, these
1734	uncertainties are usually dominant, while for tropospheric ozone, uncertainties in physical
1735	processes are more important.
1736	
1737	The third part of Chapter 3, Section 3.3, discusses the three global comprehensive climate
1738	models (Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory (GFDL); Goddard Institute for Space
1739	Studies (GISS); National Center for Atmospheric Research (NCAR)) that have been used
1740	used to calculate the impact of the short- and long-lived species ³⁴ on the climate,
1741	focusing on the changes in surface temperature and precipitation. Supplementing the
1742	climate model results are calculations of the changes in radiative forcing ³⁵ of the earth-
1743	atmosphere system. We find that by 2050, two of the three climate models show that
1744	radiatively active short-lived species enhance the global-mean annual-average warming
1745	due to long-lived greenhouse gases by 20-25%. One model shows virtually no effect from
1746	short-lived species. To a large extent, the inter-model differences are related to
1747	differences in emissions. One of the models has been extended to 2100. In that model,

³⁴ We distinguish here between short-lived species (which have atmospheric lifetimes less than one month and are non-uniformly distributed) and long-lived species (which have lifetimes of a decade or more and are generally well mixed in the atmosphere). ³⁵ Radiative forcing is defined in Section 3.3.3; briefly, it measures the net change in the energy balance of

³⁵ Radiative forcing is defined in Section 3.3.3; briefly, it measures the net change in the energy balance of the earth-atmosphere system with space associated with a change in composition of any radiatively active species present in the atmosphere

- short-lived species play a substantial role, relative to the well-mixed greenhouse gases, in
- the surface temperature evolution out to 2100 and are responsible for 40% of the
- 1750 projected summertime warming in the central US.
- 1751
- 1752 The fourth part of Chapter 3, Section 3.4, discusses the effects of changes in regional
- aerosol and ozone and aerosol precursor emissions, using models that separate emissions
- by economic sector. The results show that regional air quality emission control strategies
- 1755 for short-lived pollutants have the potential to substantially affect climate at large-scales.
- 1756 Emission reductions from domestic sources in Asia, and to a lesser extent from surface
- 1757 transportation in North America, appear to offer the greatest potential for substantial,
- simultaneous improvement in local air quality and mitigation of global climate change.
- 1759

1760 **3.2 Emission Scenarios and Composition Model Descriptions**

1761 **3.2.1 Emission Scenarios**

1762 The long-lived (well-mixed) greenhouse gases included in this study were carbon dioxide

1763 (CO_2), nitrous oxide (N_2O), methane (CH_4), and the minor species (chlorofluorocarbons,

- 1764 sulfur hexafluoride). Projected global mean values were prescribed following the A1B
- 1765 'marker' scenario for all three modeling groups. Emissions for anthropogenic sources of
- aerosols and precursor species for all 3 composition model calculations were based on an
- 1767 international emission inventory maintained in the Netherlands (Olivier and Berdowski,

1768 2001).

1770	Though the three groups in this study all prescribed future emissions following a specific
1771	socio-economic scenario (A1B) that was highly studied in the latest report by the
1772	Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC), they used different emissions trends
1773	for the short-lived species. There are several reasons for the differences. For one, the
1774	A1B emissions projections only provide estimates of anthropogenic emissions, and each
1775	model used its own natural emissions (though these were largely held constant).
1776	Secondly, integrated assessment models, while using the same socio-economic storyline
1777	(A1B), provided a range of emission results (Nakicenovic et al., 2000).
1778	
1779	Two groups, GFDL and NCAR, used output from the AIM integrated assessment model
1780	(integrated assessment models are defined in Chapter 2, Section 2.1) while GISS used
1781	results from the IMAGE model. Though the emissions output generated from AIM was
1782	denoted the 'marker' scenario by the IPCC, it was noted that it did not represent the
1783	average, best, or median result, and that all integrated assessment model results should be
1784	treated equally. Finally, emissions for some species, such as carbonaceous aerosols, were
1785	not provided. This last issue motivated the GISS choice of the IMAGE model output, as
1786	it provided sufficient regional detail to allow carbonaceous aerosol emissions to be
1787	estimated consistently with the other species. Another complexity was the treatment of
1788	biomass burning emissions, which are partly natural and partly anthropogenic. In the
1789	GFDL model, biomass-burning emissions were assumed to be half-anthropogenic and
1790	half natural. The GISS model instead used biomass burning emissions projections from
1791	another inventory (Streets et al., 2004).
1700	

1793	The result is a substantial divergence in the projected trends among the three models
1794	(Figure 3.1, Table 3.1). For sulfur dioxide (SO ₂), the precursor to sulfate aerosol, the
1795	emissions follow reasonably similar trajectories, with globally averaged increases until
1796	2030 followed by decreases to 2050 and even further decreases to 2100. However, the
1797	percentage increase is roughly double for GISS and NCAR as compared with GFDL.
1798	Thus even two composition models using anthropogenic emission projections from the
1799	same integrated assessment model show large differences in the evolution of their total
1800	emissions, presumably owing to differences in the present-day emission inventories . At
1801	2050, the GFDL model has substantially reduced emissions compared with 2000, while
1802	the other models show enhanced emissions relative to 2000. A similar divergence in
1803	projected sulfur-dioxide trends is present in the 2.1a stabilization emission scenarios
1804	discussed in Chapter 2, with emissions decreasing dramatically (~70%) by 2050 in one
1805	integrated assessment model (MINICAM) while decreasing only moderately (~20%) in
1806	the two others, and even beginning to increase again after about 2040 in one of those two.
1807	
1808	Differences are even more striking for carbonaceous aerosols emissions, which were not
1809	provided by any of the integrated assessment models. We focus on black carbon (BC) as
1810	the more important radiative perturbation. For this aerosol (and for organic carbon(OC)),
1811	the GFDL composition model uses the IPCC recommendation to scale carbonaceous
1812	aerosol emissions to carbon monoxide emissions, leading to substantial increases with
1813	time (Figure 3.1, Table 3.1). However, many of the sources of carbon monoxide emission
1814	are different from those of carbonaceous aerosols. The NCAR group did not simulate the
1815	future composition of black and organic carbon based on emission projections, but

1816	instead scaled their present-day distribution by the global factors derived for sulfur
1817	dioxide. The time evolution of black and organic carbon emissions in the NCAR model
1818	thus follows the same trajectory as that of SO ₂ . On the other hand, the GISS group used
1819	emissions projections from (Streets et al., 2004) based on energy and fuel usage trends
1820	from the IMAGE model (as for other species) and including expected changes in
1821	technology. This led to a substantial reduction in future emissions of carbonaceous
1822	aerosols.
1823	
1824	For precursors of tropospheric ozone, there was again divergence among the models. The
1825	primary precursor in most regions, NO_x (nitrogen oxides = $NO + NO_2$), increased steadily
1826	in the projections used by GISS, while it peaked at 2030 and decreased slightly thereafter
1827	in the projections used at GFDL (Table 3.1). Hydrocarbons and carbon monoxide show
1828	analogous differences. Methane was prescribed according to the A1B "marker" scenario
1829	values for all three composition models. Thus ozone, in addition to the aerosols, was
1830	modeled in substantially different ways at the three centers.
1831	
1832	The three models included projected changes in the same species, with the exception of
1833	nitrate, which only varied in the GISS model. As its contribution to total aerosol and total
1834	aerosol radiative forcing is small, at least in this GISS model, this particular difference

1835 was not significant in our results.

8					
Species	Model	2000	2030	2050	2100
NO _x (Tg N/yr)	GFDL	40	57 (43%)	54 (35%)	48 (20%)
	GISS	50.5	67.0 (33%)	77.5 (53%)	NA
BC (Tg C/yr)	GFDL	10.9	14.0 (28%)	15.3 (40%)	19.9 (83%)
	GISS	8.6	6.8 (-21%)	6.0 (-30%)	NA
OC (Tg C/yr)	GFDL	51.5	61.9 (20%)	66.5 (29%)	84.3 (%)
	GISS	69.5	57.0 (-18%)	58.3 (-16%)	NA
$SO_2(Tg SO_2/yr)$	GFDL	147	187 (27%)	118 (-20%)	56 (-62%)
	GISS	130	202 (55%)	164 (26%)	NA
	NCAR	125	190 (52%)	148 (18%)	NA
Dust (Tg/yr)	GFDL	2471	2471	2471	2471
	GISS	1580	1580	1580	NA

1836Table 3.1. Global Emissions. Emissions include both natural and anthropogenic sources. Values in1837parentheses are changes relative to 2000.

1839 **3.2.2 Composition Models**

The chemical composition models used to produce short-lived species concentrations for
the GFDL, GISS, and NCAR climate models were driven by the emissions projections
discussed in Section 3.2.1. While the three models did not use identical present-day
emissions, their anthropogenic emissions were based on the same international inventory

1844 (Olivier and Berdowski, 2001). The chemical composition simulations were run for one

1845 or two years, with the three-dimensional monthly mean concentrations and optical

1846 properties archived for use as off-line concentration fields to drive the climate model

1847 simulations discussed in Section 3.3. These simulations were all performed with present-

1848 day meteorology (values for temperature, moisture, and wind). Further details about the

1849 chemical composition models are provided in Appendix 1.



Figure 3.1 A1B emissions trends used in the three models for SO₂ (top) and BC (bottom). Note that in the NCAR model, the present day black carbon distribution was scaled in the future rather than calculated from BC emissions. Scaling was chosen to mimic the global sulfur dioxide emissions, a 40% increase over 2000 at 2030, and 10% at 2050. The NCAR 2000 black carbon global emission is set at the average of the GISS and GFDL 2000 values, and follows this scaling in the future, for illustrative purposes.

1858

1859 **3.2.2.1 Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory (GFDL)**

- 1860 Composition changes for the short-lived species in the GFDL experiments were
- 1861 calculated using the global chemical transport model MOZART-2 (Model for OZone
- 1862 And Related chemical Tracers, version 2.4), which has been described in detail
- 1863 previously (Horowitz *et al.*, 2003; Horowitz, 2006; and references therein). This model
- 1864 was used to generate the monthly average distributions of tropospheric ozone, sulfate,
- 1865 and black and organic carbon as a function of latitude, longitude, altitude, and time for

1866	the emission scenarios discussed above. Simulated ozone concentrations agree well with
1867	present-day observations and recent trends (Horowitz, 2006). Overall, the predicted
1868	concentrations of aerosol are within a factor of two of the observed values and have a
1869	tendency to be overestimated (Ginoux et al., 2006). Further details on the MOZART
1870	model are found in Appendix 3.1, in the section on Geophysical Fluid Dynamics
1871	Laboratory.
1872	
1873	3.2.2.2 Goddard Institute for Space Studies (GISS)
1874	The configuration of the GISS composition model used here has been described in detail
1875	in (Shindell et al., 2007). In brief, the composition model PUCCINI (Physical
1876	Understanding of Composition-Climate INteractions and Impacts) includes ozone and
1877	oxidant photochemistry in both the troposphere and stratosphere (Shindell et al., 2006b),
1878	sulfate, carbonaceous and sea-salt aerosols (Koch et al., 2006, 2007), nitrate aerosols
1879	(Bauer et al., 2006), and mineral dust (Miller et al., 2006a). Present-day composition
1880	results in the model are generally similar to those in the underlying chemistry and aerosol
1881	models. Further details on the PUCCINI model resolution, composition, and performance
1882	are found in Appendix 3.1, in the section on Goddard Institute for Space Studies.
1883	
1884	3.2.2.3 National Center for Atmospheric Research (NCAR)
1885	For the climate simulations described in this section, present-day tropospheric ozone was
1886	taken from (Lamarque et al., 2005a); beyond 2000, tropospheric ozone was calculated by

- 1887 T. Wigley using the MAGICC composition model
- 1888 (http://www.cru.uea.ac.uk/~mikeh/software/magicc.htm) forced by the time-varying

1889	emissions of NO_x , methane and volatile organic compounds (VOCs) and these average
1890	global values were used to scale the present-day distribution. Future carbonaceous
1891	aerosols are scaled from their present-day distribution (Collins et al., 2001) by a globally
1892	uniform factor whose time evolution follows the global evolution of SO ₂ emissions.
1893	Stratospheric ozone changes are prescribed following the study by (Kiehl et al., 1999).
1894	Further details on the composition models used by NCAR are found in Appendix 3.1 in
1895	the section on National Center for Atmospheric Research.
1896	
1897	3.2.3 Tropospheric Burden
1898	The composition models each calculate time-varying three-dimensional distributions of
1899	the short-lived species (except for NCAR where 2030 and 2050 ozone, black carbon, and
1900	organic carbon were scaled based on their 2000 distributions). We compare these using
1901	the simple metric of the global mean annual average tropospheric burden (<i>i.e.</i> the total
1902	mass in the troposphere). As was the case with emissions, the differences between the
1903	outputs of the composition models are substantial (Table 3.2). The GFDL model has a
1904	67% greater present-day burden of sulfate than the GISS model, for example. As the
1905	GFDL sulfur dioxide emissions were only 13% greater, this suggests that either sulfate
1906	stays in the air longer in the GFDL model than in the GISS model or sulfur dioxide is
1907	converted more efficiently to sulfate in the GFDL model.

Species	Model	2000	2030	2050	2100
BC (Tg C)	GFDL	0.28	0.36 (29%)	0.39 (39%)	0.51
	GISS	0.26	0.19 (-27%)	0.15 (-42%)	NA
	NCAR		(40%)	(10%)	
OC^* (Tg C)	GFDL	1.35	1.59 (18%)	1.70 (26%)	2.15
	GISS	1.65	1.33 (-19%)	1.27 (-23%)	NA
	NCAR		(40%)	(10%)	
Sulfate (Tg $SO_4^{=}$)	GFDL	2.52	3.21 (27%)	2.48 (-2%)	1.50 (-40%)
	GISS ^{**}	1.51	2.01 (33%)	1.76 (17%)	NA
	NCAR				
Dust (Tg)	GFDL	22.31	22.31	22.31	22.31
	GISS	34.84	34.84	34.84	NA
	NCAR				
Tropospheric	GFDL	34.0	38.4	39.3	38.2 (+12%)
Ozone (DU)			(+13%)	(+16%)	
	GISS	31.6	41.5 (31%)	47.8 (51%)	NA
	NCAR	28.0	41.5 (48%)	43.0 (54%)	NA

1908
 Table 3.2 Global Burdens.
 Values in parentheses are changes relative to 2000.

^{*}The organic carbon (OC) burdens include primary OC aerosols (with emissions as in above table) plus 1910 secondary OC aerosols (SOA). In the GFDL model, the global burden of SOA is 0.07 Tg C in this 1911 inventory. In the GISS model, organic carbon from SOA makes up ~24% of present-day OC emissions. 1912 ^{*}GISS sulfate burdens include sulfate on dust surfaces, which makes up as much as $\frac{1}{2}$ the total burden.

1913

1914 This can be tested by analyzing the atmospheric residence times of the respective models 1915 (Table 3.3). The residence time of sulfate is within $\sim 10\%$ in the two models, and in fact is 1916 slightly less in the GFDL model. This indicates that the conversion of sulfur dioxide 1917 (SO₂) to sulfate must be much more efficient in the GFDL model for it to have a sulfate 1918 burden so much larger than the GISS model. This is clearly seen in the ratio between 1919 sulfate burden and SO₂ emissions (Table 3.4). This ratio can be analyzed in terms of the 1920 total sulfur dioxide burden (in Tg) per SO₂ emission (in Tg/yr); the change in SO₂ burden 1921 per SO_2 emission change, or alternatively in the percentage change in each. The latter is 1922 probably the most useful evaluation, as the fractional change will reduce differences 1923 between the starting points of the two models. We note that this metric is affected by both 1924 production and removal rates in the models. Table 3.4 shows clearly that the production 1925 of sulfate per Tg of sulfur emitted is much greater in the GFDL model than in the GISS

.

- 1926 model, either because of differences in other sources of sulfate (e.g., from dimethyl
- 1927 sulfate (DMS)) or difference in the chemical conversion efficiency of SO₂ to sulfate
- 1928 (versus physical removal of SO₂ by deposition).
- 1929
- 1930

Table 3.3 Global mean annual average aerosol residence times (days)							
Species	Model	2000	2030	2050			
BC	GFDL	9.4	9.4	9.3			
	GISS	11.0	10.2	9.1			
OC	GFDL	9.6	9.4	9.3			
	GISS	8.7	8.5	8.0			
Sulfate	GFDL	8.0	8.2	8.1			
	GISS	8.8	8.8	9.0			

1931

1932 The residence times of black and organic carbon (BC and OC) are also fairly similar in 1933 these two models (Table 3.3). While the concentrations of sulfate and carbonaceous 1934 aerosols are all influenced by differences in how the models simulate removal by the 1935 hydrologic cycle, accounting for at least some of the 10-15% difference in residence 1936 times, sulfate production can vary even more from model to model, as its production 1937 from the emitted sulfur dioxide involves chemical oxidation, which can differ 1938 substantially between models. Removal of sulfur dioxide prior to conversion to sulfate 1939 may also be more efficient in the GISS model. In contrast, BC and OC are emitted 1940 directly, and hence any differences in how these are represented in the models would be 1941 apparent in their residence times.

	Tuble of Thubs of Sulface and Solie Surfaces to precursor emissions, grobal mean annual average							
Species	Model	2000	2030 vs. 2000	2030 vs. 2000	2050 vs. 2000			
		Tg burden/	Tg burden/	% burden/	% burden/			
		Tg emission	Tg emission	% emission	% emission			
Sulfate	GFDL	0.017	0.017	1.00	0.08^{*}			
	GISS	0.012	0.007	0.60	0.65			
Ozone	GFDL	7.19	2.24	0.32	0.44			
	GISS	6.82	6.54	0.94	0.96			

1942	Table 3.4 Ratio of sulfate and ozone burdens to	precursor emissions,	global mean annual average
			8

1943Ratios for sulfate are in Tg sulfate per Tg S/yr SO2 emitted. Ozone ratios are in Tg ozone per Tg N/yr NOx1944emitted. Ozone values in Table 3.2 are converted to burden assuming 1 DU globally averaged = 10.9 Tg1945ozone.

^{*}The burden change was only 2% in this case, making the calculation unreliable.

1947 1948 The aerosol residence times are relatively stable in time in the GISS and GFDL models. 1949 The carbonaceous aerosol residence times do decrease with time in the GISS model (and to a lesser extent in the GFDL model for OC), probably owing to the shift with time from 1950 1951 mid to tropical latitudes, where wet and dry removal rates are different (more rapid net 1952 removal). The sulfate residence time is fairly stable over the 2000 to 2050 period. The 1953 ratio of sulfate burden to SO_2 emissions is the same for the present-day and the 2030 to 1954 2000 changes in the GFDL model. For the 2100 to 2000 change in that model (not 1955 shown), the ratio drops from 1.00 to 0.65. As the total emissions of SO_2 decrease, a larger 1956 fraction of the sulfate production comes from DMS oxidation rather than from emitted 1957 SO_2 . The conversion efficiency from SO_2 to sulfate also varies over time in the GISS 1958 model, decreasing to 2030 and increasing thereafter (inversely related to total sulfur 1959 dioxide emissions). This may reflect both non-linearities in production (via oxidation 1960 chemistry) and the changing spatial pattern of emissions. 1961 1962 After comparison of the inter-model variations in aerosol residence times and chemical 1963 conversion efficiencies with the variations in emissions trends, it is clear that the

1964 differences in the projected changes in aerosol burdens in the GISS and GFDL

1965	simulations are primarily attributable to the underlying differences in emissions. This is
1966	especially true for carbonaceous aerosols, for which the residence times are quite similar
1967	in the models. Even though there is a greater difference in sulfate burdens due to the
1968	variations in chemical conversion efficiency between the models, the emissions trends at
1969	2050 relative to 2000 are of opposite sign in the two models and thus dominate the
1970	difference in the burden change. Thus, the GISS model projects a greater sulfate burden
1971	at 2050 than at 2000, but substantially reduced burdens of carbonaceous aerosols, while
1972	the GFDL model projects the opposite, both because of the underlying emissions
1973	projections.
1974	
1975	The results for tropospheric ozone tell a different story. The ozone burden increases in
1976	the future in all three models, but the percentage increase relative to 2000 differs by more
1977	than a factor of three at 2030 (Table 3.2). Examining the ozone changes relative to the
1978	NO_x emissions changes, there are very large differences between the GFDL and GISS
1979	models (Table 3.4). This may reflect the influence of processes such as stratospheric
1980	ozone influx which are independent of NO_x emissions, as well as the roles of precursors
1981	such as carbon monoxide (CO) and hydrocarbons that also influence tropospheric ozone.
1982	In particular, the GISS model computed a large increase in the flux of ozone into the
1983	troposphere as the stratospheric ozone layer recovered, while the composition model used
1984	at GFDL to calculate ozone held stratospheric ozone fixed and hence did not simulate
1985	similar large increases. In addition, there are well-known non-linearities in O ₃ -NO _x

- 1986 chemistry (Stewart *et al.*, 1977), and it has been shown that the ozone production
- 1987 efficiency can vary substantially with time (Lamarque *et al.*, 2005a; Shindell *et al.*,

1988 2006a). Thus for tropospheric ozone, the differences in modeled changes of nearly a

1989 factor of three (13 vs. 33% increase) are much larger than the differences in the NO_x 1990 precursor emissions (33 vs. 43% increase).

1991

1992 3.2.4 Aerosol Optical Depth

1993 The global mean present-day all-sky aerosol optical depth (AOD)³⁶ in the three models 1994 ranges from 0.12-0.20 (Table 3.5). This difference of almost a factor of 2 suggests that

aerosols are contributing quite differently to the Earth's energy balance with space in

- 1996 these models. Observational constraints on the all-sky value are not readily available, as
- 1997 most of the extant measurement techniques are reliable only in clear-sky (cloud-free)
- 1998 conditions. Sampling clear-sky areas only, the GISS model's global total aerosol optical
- depth is 0.12 for 2000 (0.13 Northern Hemisphere, 0.10 Southern Hemisphere). This

2000 includes contributions from sulfate, carbonaceous, nitrate, dust, and sea-salt aerosols. The

2001 clear-sky observations give global mean values of ~0.135 (ground-based AERONET) or

2002 ~0.15 (satellite composites, including AVHRR or MODIS observations), though these

2003 have substantial limitations in their spatial and temporal coverage. The NCAR and GFDL

2004 models did not calculate clear-sky aerosol optical depth. Given that the all-sky values are

- 2005 larger, and substantially so in the GISS model (though this will depend upon the water
- 2006 uptake of aerosols), it seems clear that the values for NCAR would be too small
- 2007 compared with observations since even their all-sky values are lower than the estimate
- 2008 from observations. This may be related to NCAR's use of AVHRR data in assimilation of

 $^{^{36}}$ Aerosol optical depth is a measure of the fraction of radiation at a given wavelength absorbed or scattered by aerosols while passing through the atmospher<u>e</u>.

2009	aerosol optical depth to create the NCAR climatology (Collins et al., 2001, 2006), as that
2010	data appears to be low relative to MODIS observations, for example.

2012	For all three models, there are large differences in the contributions of the various aerosol
2013	species (Figure 3.2, Table 3.5). This is true even for GFDL and GISS models, with
2014	relatively similar all-sky global mean aerosol optical depths. More than half the aerosol
2015	optical depth in the GFDL model comes from sulfate, while this species contributes only
2016	about 1/8th the aerosol optical depth in the GISS model. Instead, the GISS model's
2017	aerosol optical depth is dominated by the largely natural sea-salt and dust aerosols, which
2018	together contribute 0.14 to the aerosol optical depth. These two species contribute a much
2019	smaller aerosol optical depth in the NCAR and GFDL models, ~0.06 or less, with the
2020	differences with respect to GISS predominantly due to sea-salt. The relative contribution
2021	from sulfate in the NCAR model looks similar to the GFDL model, with nearly half its
2022	aerosol optical depth coming from sulfate, but the magnitude is much smaller. It seems
2023	clear that the GFDL model's direct sulfate contribution is biased high (Ginoux et al.,
2024	2006), while the GISS model's sulfate is biased low in this model version (Shindell et al.,
2025	2007). However, the relative importance of the different aerosols species is not well
2026	understood at present (Kinne et al., 2006).



Figure 3.2 Present-day contributions from individual aerosol species to global mean all-sky aerosol optical

2028 2029 2030



- 2046 characterize this ratio, as aerosol optical depths over the Southern Ocean are poorly
- 2047 known.

2048 Table 3.5 Aerosol optical depth (550nm extinction) – ALL-SKY

		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	,			
Region	aerosol type	Model	2000	2030	2050	2100
Global	BC	GFDL	.0076	.0096	.0105	.0138
		GISS	.0045	.0034	.0028	NA
	Sulfate	GFDL	.1018	.1227	.0906	.0591
		GISS	.0250	.0312	.0278	NA
		NCAR	.048	.062	.052	NA
	Sea-salt	GFDL	.0236	.0236	.0236	.0236
		GISS	.1065	.1080	.1050	
		NCAR	.018	.018	.018	NA
	Dust	GFDL	.0281	.0281	.0281	.0281
		GISS	.0372	.0389	.0387	
		NCAR	.0275	.0275	.0275	NA
	OC	GFDL	.0104	.0122	.0131	.0166
		GISS	.0166	.0135	.0130	
	Nitrate	GISS	.0054	.0057	.0060	
	Total	GFDL	.1715	.1964	.1660	.1411
		GISS	.1959	.2007	.1934	NA
		NCAR	.116	.1392	.1206	NA
Northern	BC	GFDL	.0109	.0147	.0161	.0209
Hemisphere		GISS	.0062	.0043	.0032	NA
-	Sulfate	GFDL	.1509	.1766	.1038	.0694
		GISS	.0352	.0449	.0388	NA
		NCAR	$.078^{**}$.097**	.073**	NA
	Dust	GISS	.0600	.0642	.0615	
		GFDL	.0491	.0491	.0491	.0491
	Sea-salt	GISS	.0630	.0619	.0647	
		GFDL	.0181	.0181	.0181	.0181
	Total	GFDL	.2430	.2756	.2056	.1807
		GISS	.1910	.1985	.1907	NA
		NCAR	.1538	.1827	.1502	NA
Southern	BC	GFDL	.0042	.0046	.0049	.0066
Hemisphere		GISS	.0029	.0026	.0023	NA
-	Sulfate	GFDL	.0526	.0689	.0774	.0487
		GISS	.0148	.0175	.0170	NA
		NCAR	0.052**	.062**	.075**	
	Dust	GISS	.0144	.0137	.0159	
		GFDL	.0071	.0071	.0071	.0071
	Sea-salt	GISS	.1502	.1541	.1453	
		GFDL	.0291	.0291	.0291	.0291
	Total	GFDL	.1000	.1171	.1263	.1015
		GISS	.1997	.2030	.1962	NA
		NCAR	.0779	.0957	.0910	NA

** Total for sulfate + sea salt.

2052 **3.3 Climate Studies**

2053 3.3.1 Experimental Design

2054 The climate studies discussed here consisted of transient climate simulations that were 2055 designed to isolate the climate effects of projected changes in the short-lived species and 2056 calculate their importance relative to that of the long-lived well-mixed greenhouse gases. 2057 The simulations from the GFDL, GISS, and NCAR groups each employed ensembles 2058 (multiple simulations differing only in their initial conditions) in order to reduce the 2059 unforced variability in the chaotic climate system. One three-member ensemble included 2060 the evolution of short- and long-lived species following the A1B scenario, while the 2061 second ensemble included only the evolution of long-lived species with the short-lived 2062 species fixed at present values. While all three groups used the same values for the long-2063 lived species, each had its own version of an A1B scenario for short-lived species, as 2064 discussed previously in Section 3.2.

2065

2066 The global three-dimensional distributions of short-lived gases and aerosols were

2067 modeled using each group's chemistry-aerosol composition model. For the first

2068 ensemble, the GFDL simulations used aerosol and ozone distributions computed each

2069 decade out to 2100, while the GISS and NCAR simulations employed values computed

2070 for 2000, 2030, and 2050. Either seasonally varying or monthly-average three-

2071 dimensional distributions were saved. Short-lived species concentrations for intermediate

2072 years were linearly interpolated between the values for computed years. In both sets of

2073 simulations, the concentrations of long-lived species varied with time. In practice, NCAR

- 2074 performed only a single pair of simulations out to 2050, while GISS performed all three2075 pairs out to 2050, and GFDL extended all three pairs out to 2100.
- 2076

2077 3.3.2 Climate Models

2078 **3.3.2.1 Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory (GFDL)**

- 2079 Climate simulations at GFDL used the comprehensive climate model (Atmosphere-
- 2080 Ocean General Circulation Model (AOGCM); see Box 1.1) recently developed at
- 2081 NOAA's Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory, which has described in detail in
- 2082 (Delworth *et al.*, 2006). The control simulation of this AOGCM (using present-day
- 2083 values of radiatively active species) has a stable, realistic climate when integrated over
- 2084 multiple centuries. The model is able to capture the main features of the global evolution
- 2085 of observed surface temperature for the 20th century as well as many continental-scale
- 2086 features (Knutson et al., 2006). Its equilibrium climate sensitivity to a doubling of CO₂ is
- 2087 $3.4^{\circ}C^{37}$ (Stouffer *et al.*, 2006). The model includes the radiative effects of well-mixed
- 2088 gases and ozone on the climate as well as the direct effects of aerosols, but does not
- 2089 include the indirect aerosol effects (see Box 3.1). Further details on the model resolution,
- 2090 model physics, and model performance are included in Appendix 3.2 (Climate Models) in
- 2091 the section on Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory.
- 2092

2093 **3.3.2.2 Goddard Institute for Space Studies (GISS)**

- 2094 The GISS climate simulations were performed using GISS ModelE (Schmidt et al.,
- 2095 2006). This model has been extensively evaluated against observations (Schmidt et al.,

³⁷ Equilibrium climate sensitivity is defined here as the global -mean annual- mean surface temperature change of a climate model in response to a doubling of atmospheric carbon dioxide from preindustrial levels, when the model has fully adjusted to the change in carbon dioxide.

- 2096 2006), and has a climate sensitivity in accord with values inferred from paleoclimate data
- 2097 and similar to that of mainstream General Circulation Models.; the equilibrium climate
- 2098 sensitivity for doubled CO_2 is 2.6°C. The radiatively active species in the model include
- 2099 well-mixed gases, ozone, and aerosols. The model includes a simple parameterization for
- 2100 the aerosol indirect effect (Menon et al., 2002) (see box on aerosol indirect effect).
- 2101 Further details on the model resolution and model physics are included in Appendix 3.2
- 2102 (Climate Models) in the section on Goddard Institute for Space Studies.
- 2103

2104 **3.3.2.3 National Center for Atmospheric Research (NCAR)**

- 2105 The transient climate simulations use the NCAR Community Climate System Model
- 2106 CCSM3 (Collins et al., 2006). The equilibrium climate sensitivity of this model to
- 2107 doubled CO₂ is 2.7°C. Further details on the model resolution and construction are found
- 2108 in Appendix 3.2 (Climate Models) in the section on National Center for Atmospheric
- 2109 Research.
- 2110

Box 3.1: Radiative Effects of Aerosols

The direct effects of aerosols refer to their scattering and absorption of both incoming solar and outgoing terrestrial radiation. By reflecting incoming radiation back to space, most aerosols have a negative radiative forcing (cooling effect). For reflective aerosols (sulfate, organic carbon, nitrate, dust and sea-salt), this effect dominates over their absorption of outgoing radiation (the greenhouse effect) on the global scale. The balance varies both geographically and seasonally as a function of solar radiation and the ground temperature. In contrast, absorbing aerosols such as black carbon have a positive radiative forcing (warming effect) as they absorb incoming and outgoing radiation, reducing the overall fraction of the sun's irradiance that it reflected back to space. They can also absorb outgoing radiation from the Earth (the greenhouse effect).

In addition to their direct radiative effects, aerosols may also lead to an indirect radiative forcing of the climate system through their effect on clouds. Two aerosol indirect effects are identified: The first indirect effect (also known as the cloud albedo effect) occurs when an increase in aerosols causes an increase in cloud droplet concentration and a decrease in droplet size for fixed liquid water content (Twomey, 1974). Having more, smaller drops increases the cloud albedo (reflectivity). The second indirect effect (also known as the cloud lifetime effect) occurs when the reduction in cloud droplet size affects the precipitation efficiency, tending to increase the liquid water content, the cloud lifetime (Albrecht, 1989), and the cloud thickness (Pincus and Baker, 1994). As the clouds last longer, this leads to an increase in cloud cover. It has been argued that empirical data suggest that the second indirect effect is the dominant process (Hansen *et al.*, 2005).

The direct effects of aerosols are relatively well-represented in climate models such as those described in Section 3.3.2 and used in this study, though substantial uncertainties exist regarding the optical properties of some aerosol types and especially of aerosol mixtures. Because of the inherent complexity of the aerosol indirect effect, climate model studies dealing with its quantification necessarily include an important level of simplification. While this represents a legitimate approach, it should be clear that the climate model estimates of the aerosol indirect effect are very uncertain.

The studies discussed in chapter 3 of this report include the direct effects of aerosols in all three models (though nitrate is only included in the GISS model). The indirect effect is only included in the GISS model, which uses a highly simplified representation of the second indirect effect.

2111

2112 3.3.3 Radiative Forcing Calculations

- 2113 The radiative forcing at the tropopause provides a useful, though limited, indicator of the
- 2114 climate response to perturbations (Hansen *et al.*, 2005) (see Box 3.2).

2115

Box 3.2: Radiative Forcing

Radiative forcing is defined as the change in net (down minus up) irradiance (solar plus longwave, in W m⁻²) at the tropopause due to a perturbation after allowing for stratospheric temperatures to adjust to radiative equilibrium, but with surface and tropospheric temperatures and state held fixed at the unperturbed values (IPCC, 2007; Ramaswamy et al, 2001). This quantity is also sometimes termed adjusted radiative forcing. If the stratospheric temperatures are not allowed to adjust, the irradiance change is termed instantaneous radiative forcing.

The utility of the radiative forcing concept is that, to first order, the equilibrium global-mean, annual-mean surface temperature change is proportional to the radiative forcing, for a wide range of radiative perturbations (WMO, 1986). The proportionality constant (often denoted as the climate sensitivity parameter, λ) is approximately the same (to within 25%) for most drivers of climate change (IPCC, 2007), with a typical value of ~0.5-0.7 for most models . This enables a readily calculable and comparable measure of the climate response to radiative perturbations, such as those discussed in this Chapter.

2117

2118 3.3.3.1 Global and Hemispheric Average Values: GFDL and GISS

- 2119 Radiative forcing calculations were performed by GFDL (adjusted forcing) and GISS
- 2120 (instantaneous forcing), but were not performed for the NCAR model. The annual-
- 2121 average global-mean radiative forcing (RF) from short-lived species at 2030 relative to
- 2122 2000 is small in both the GFDL and GISS models (Figure 3.3; Table 3.6). However, this
- 2123 is for quite different reasons. In the GFDL model, a large increase in sulfate optical depth
- 2124 leads to a negative forcing that is largely balanced by positive forcings from increased
- 2125 black carbon aerosol and ozone. In the GISS model, increased sulfate and reduced black
- carbon both lead to relatively small negative forcings that largely offset a substantial
- 2127 positive forcing from increased ozone. Moving to 2050, the models now diverge in their
- 2128 net values as well as the individual contributions. The GFDL model finds a positive
- 2129 radiative forcing due in nearly equal parts to increased black carbon and ozone. In
- 2130 contrast, 2050 radiative forcing in the GISS model again reflects an offset between
- 2131 positive forcing from ozone and negative aerosol forcing, with the largest contribution to

the latter from reduced levels of black carbon. Both models show a partial cancellation of
the black carbon forcing by an opposing forcing from organic carbon. Thus, the two
models show somewhat consistent results for ozone, but differ dramatically for black
carbon and sulfate aerosol. By 2100, the GFDL model has a large positive radiative
forcing relative to 2000, due to the continued increase in black carbon as well as the
decrease in sulfate.

2138 2139

Table 3.6 Global mean radiative forcing for short-lived species (W m ⁻²)							
	Model	2030	2050	2100			
Total	GFDL	.04	.48	1.17			
	GISS	.00	.02	NA			
Aerosols	GFDL	15	.24	.98			
	GISS	13	17	NA			
Sulfate	GFDL	32	.01	.51			
	GISS	10	06	NA			
BC	GFDL	.21	.30	.63			
	GISS	09	16	NA			
OC	GFDL	04	06	15			
	GISS	.06	.06	NA			
Ozone	GFDL	.19	.23	.19			
	GISS	.13	.19	NA			

Values are annual average radiative forcings at the tropopause (meteorological tropopause in the GISS model, 'linear' tropopause in the GFDL model). 'Aerosols' is the total of sulfate, black carbon (BC), and organic carbon (OC) (plus nitrate for GISS). GISS values do not include aerosol indirect effects that were present in that model.

2144 GFDL values are for adjusted radiative forcing; GISS values are for instantaneous radiative forcing (see

- Box 3.2). The GFDL values are from (Levy *et al.*, 2007).
- 2146

2147 Inter-model differences in radiative forcing are predominantly due to differences in

2148 modeled burdens rather than to differences in the calculation of radiative properties in the

2149 models. This can be seen clearly by examining the RF-to-burden ratio, which we term the

- 2150 radiative efficiency (Table 3.7). This shows fairly similar values for GFDL and GISS.
- 2151 The largest differences are seen for black carbon, which may reflect differences in the
- 2152 geographic location of projected black carbon changes as well as differing treatments of

2153	the radiative properties of black carbon. Additionally, the vertical distribution of the
2154	black carbon changes will affect the radiative forcing, as will their location relative to
2155	clouds. Variations in modeling the aerosol uptake of water, which can have a substantial
2156	impact on the aerosol optical depth, do not seem to play a very large role in the global
2157	mean radiative forcing judging from the fairly close agreement in the two models' sulfate
2158	radiative efficiencies (Table 3.7). They may contribute to the ~20% difference in the RF-
2159	to-burden ratios for sulfate, however. Examination of the RF-to-aerosol optical depth
2160	change (Table 3.7) shows that given a particular aerosol optical depth change, the models
2161	are in good agreement as to the resulting radiative forcing. We caution that this result
2162	contrasts with a wider model study that found larger differences in this ratio (Schulz et
2163	al., 2006), though the variation in RF-to-aerosol optical depth across models was still
2164	less than the variation in aerosol optical depth itself. This suggests a possible further
2165	source of model differences that could exist were different models to be used in a study
2166	such as this.



2168 2169 Figure 3.3 Global mean annual average radiative forcing (in W m⁻²) from short-lived species at 2030 and 2170 2050 relative to 2000. Values from the GFDL model are shown as solid bars; values from the GISS model 2171 have diagonal hatching. (Note that instantaneous forcing values from the GFDL model are shown in this 2172 figure, not the adjusted forcings shown in Table 3.6.) 2173 2174 Both the GFDL and GISS models show a positive forcing from ozone that stems partially 2175 from increased tropospheric ozone concentrations (Table 3.2) due to increased NO_x 2176 emissions (Table 3.1) and partially from the recovery of stratospheric ozone due to 2177 reductions in emissions of ozone-depleting substances (primarily halogens). The forcing 2178 from the tropospheric portion of the ozone changes is substantially more important, 2179 however (Shindell et al., 2007). (The NCAR group did not calculate the radiative forcing, 2180 but forcing in their model is likely to have been similar, as they found an increase in the 2181 tropospheric ozone burden from 2000 to 2050 of 15.0 Dobson Units (DU), very close to 2182 the GISS value of 16.2 DU (Table 3.2).) As shown previously, however, the apparent 2183 sensitivity of ozone burden to changes in NO_x emissions differs substantially between the

2184 GISS and GFDL models. Thus the similarity in the radiative forcing may be largely

fortuitous, resulting from a cancellation of changes in emissions and of sensitivities of
ozone to NO_x emissions.

2187

2188	Thus, at 2030, differences in the physical processes in the two models dominate the
2189	differences in radiative forcing between the two models. The large divergence in
2190	radiative forcing from sulfate stems from both the chemical conversion efficiency of SO_2
2191	to sulfate being more than a factor of two larger in the GFDL model than in the GISS
2192	model, and the greater role of sulfate in producing aerosol optical depth in the GFDL
2193	model. In addition, the GISS model includes a substantial absorption of sulfate onto dust,
2194	a process that is highly uncertain. Such a process would reduce the radiative forcing due
2195	to sulfate. At 2050, emissions and concentrations of sulfur dioxide have returned to near
2196	their 2000 level, so that these differences are not so important at this time. Hence, the
2197	2050 differences between the two models are dominated by differences in black carbon
2198	emissions projections and not by differences in physical processes. Differences in the
2199	residence times and radiative efficiencies for black carbon are substantial but tend to
2200	offset.

2201

Table 5.7 Kadiative enciency.							
Species	Model	$(W m^{-2})/Tg$	$(W m^{-2})/AOD$				
BC	GFDL	2.8	104				
	GISS	1.5	94				
OC	GFDL	-0.18	NA				
	GISS	-0.16	NA				
Sulfate	GFDL	47	-16				
	GISS	59	-16				

2202 **Table 3.7 Radiative efficiency.**

Values are given for the radiative efficiency in terms of the RF-to-burden ratio and the RF-to-aerosol
optical depth (AOD) ratio. All values are global-mean, annual-mean averages. Values for radiative forcing
and burden or aerosol optical depth changes are for 2050 versus 2000 for black carbon (BC) and organic
carbon (OC), and 2030 versus 2000 for sulfate in order to analyze the largest changes for each species.
GISS values for the sulfate burden changes include only the portion of sulfate not absorbed onto dust, as
this portion alone is radiatively important.

2210	On a hemispheric scale, the GISS and GFDL models again differ greatly (Table 3.8). The
2211	GFDL model shows a very large positive forcing in the Northern Hemisphere in 2050
2212	due primarily to reductions in emissions of sulfate precursors and increased emissions of
2213	black carbon. Increases in sulfate precursor emissions from developing countries lead to a
2214	negative forcing in the Southern Hemisphere in the GFDL model. In the GISS model, the
2215	sign of the total net forcings are reversed, with negative values in the Northern
2216	Hemisphere and positive in the Southern Hemisphere (Table 3.8). The GISS results are
2217	primarily due to the reduction in BC in the Northern Hemisphere and the influence of
2218	increased ozone and reduced OC in the Southern Hemisphere (where sea-salt dominates
2219	the aerosol optical depth, so that anthropogenic aerosol emissions changes are relatively
2220	less important).

2221

2222 Table 3.8 Hemispheric radiative forcing (W m⁻²).

Table 5.6 Hemispheric radiative foreing (vi m.).								
	Model	2030	2050	2100				
Northern	GFDL	.15	1.09	1.91				
Hemisphere	GISS	15	14	NA				
Southern	GFDL	09	14	.42				
Hemisphere	GISS	.16	.18	NA				

Values are the net annual average forcings at the tropopause in each hemisphere from aerosols and ozone.
GISS forcing values do not include aerosol indirect effects that were present in that model.

2226 3.3.3.2 Regional Forcing Patterns

2227 The differences in hemispheric and global forcings can be attributed to strong forcing

2228 changes in particular regions, and hence to regional emissions as the radiative forcing is

- typically localized relatively close to the region of emissions. Comparison of the spatial
- 2230 patterns of radiative forcing in the GISS and GFDL models reveals that the starkest
- discrepancies occur in the developing nations of South and East Asia (Figure 3.4). The
| 2232 | emissions scenario used by the GISS model projects strong increases in SO ₂ emissions |
|------|--|
| 2233 | from India, with little change over China. In contrast, the scenario used by the GFDL |
| 2234 | model has large decreases in sulfate emissions in both regions, especially China. |
| 2235 | |
| 2236 | The scenarios are much more similar for the developed world, with both projecting |
| 2237 | reductions in sulfate precursor emissions for North America and Europe, for example, |
| 2238 | leading to a positive radiative forcing in both cases. Differences between the scenarios |
| 2239 | are even larger for black carbon, which increases throughout most of the Northern |
| 2240 | Hemisphere in the GFDL model but decreases in the GISS model. Again, however, the |
| 2241 | divergence is especially large over South and East Asia, where the GISS model has large |
| 2242 | reductions while the GFDL model has large increases (Figure 3.4). Thus the differences |
| 2243 | in the global total emissions discussed previously (Figure 3.1; Table 3.1) and in the |
| 2244 | global radiative forcing (Figure 3.2; Table 3.6) arise primarily from differences in |
| 2245 | projected emissions from developing countries in Asia. |
| 2246 | |
| 2247 | The radiative forcing from organic carbon is generally similar in its spatial pattern to |
| 2248 | black carbon, but of opposite sign and substantially reduced magnitude (25-40% of the |
| 2249 | black carbon radiative forcing). Substantial differences again occur between the |
| 2250 | emissions scenarios of the two models, this time primarily over African biomass burning |
| 2251 | regions. As discussed previously, the GFDL model assumed that biomass burning |
| 2252 | emissions would scale with $\frac{1}{2}$ the factor used for purely anthropogenic emissions, while |
| 2253 | the GISS model instead used regional biomass burning emissions projections from |
| 2254 | (Streets et al., 2004), with substantial reductions in African biomass burning. |

2256	The spatial pattern of radiative forcing from ozone is also very different in the two
2257	models (Figure 3.4). However, this forcing is not so closely tied to the region of precursor
2258	emissions in the GISS model where much of the forcing is related to an increased flux of
2259	ozone into the troposphere owing to the recovery of lower stratospheric ozone. This leads
2260	to substantial positive forcing in that model at high latitudes, even without including the
2261	effects of climate change on circulation (see section 3.3.3.4). At low latitudes, GISS
2262	shows little forcing as the modeled increase in upper stratospheric ozone causes cooling
2263	which offsets part of the warming caused by lower stratospheric ozone increases.
2264	Additionally, the overall increase in overhead stratospheric ozone reduces the
2265	photochemical formation of ozone in the troposphere, offsetting some of the
2266	enhancement there due to increased precursor emissions. The GFDL model does not
2267	show a similar high latitude enhancement, however, but instead shows maximum ozone
2268	forcing in the tropics. This may reflect a greater geographic shift in emissions to lower
2269	latitudes, a greater efficiency in transporting ozone and its precursors to the upper
2270	troposphere, where ozone has the greatest positive forcing efficiency, and differences in
2271	the relative importance of change in the overlying stratospheric ozone column. The
2272	GFDL radiative forcing is similar to results from models with tropospheric ozone only
2273	(Gauss <i>et al.</i> , 2003).



Figure 3.4 Annual average instantaneous radiative forcing (W m⁻²) near 2050 relative to 2000 for the
indicated individual short-lived species in the GISS (left) and GFDL (right) models. Radiative forcing from
long-lived species is largely spatially uniform over the globe. (Note that the instantaneous forcings shown
here for the GFDL model differ from the adjusted forcings show in Table 3.6.).

2281 **3.3.3.3 Effects of uncertainties in methane concentrations on radiative forcing**

2282 The SAP 3.2 simulations included methane concentrations prescribed to A1B values from

- the AIM integrated assessment model, for consistency with the long-lived species runs.
- 2284 To investigate the potential uncertainty in the methane value derived by that integrated
- assessment model, the GISS model performed an additional 2050 simulation using its

2286	internal methane cycle model (Shindell et al., 2007). The simulation included prescribed
2287	anthropogenic emissions increases from the AIM model to allow comparisons with the
2288	AIM results used in the results in this report (SAP 3.2). Natural spatially and seasonally
2289	varying emissions and soil adsorption were the standard amounts described in (Shindell
2290	et al., 2003). Both the methane emissions from wetlands and the biogenic isoprene
2291	emissions were interactive with the climate in this run (Guenther et al., 1995; Shindell et
2292	al., 2004), though the distribution of vegetation did not respond to climate change.
2293	
2294	Methane's oxidation rate is calculated by the model's chemistry scheme in both the
2295	troposphere and stratosphere. Thus methane can affect its own lifetime (which is
2296	primarily governed by tropospheric oxidation rates), as can other molecules that compete
2297	with methane for hydroxyl radicals (the main oxidizing agent), such as isoprene. The
2298	simulations included 2050 surface climate (sea-surface temperatures and sea ice, taken
2299	from an earlier climate model run). Changes in water vapor induced by the altered
2300	climate affect methane oxidation in those runs. Methane was initialized with estimated
2301	2050 abundances and the simulations were run for 3 years. We note that the IMAGE
2302	integrated assessment model projected a continuous increase in methane emissions, rather
2303	different from the increase through 2030 and slow decrease thereafter in the AIM
2304	integrated assessment model. At 2050, for example, this led to projected anthropogenic
2305	methane emissions of 512 Tg/yr in the IMAGE model, substantially greater than the 452
2306	Tg/yr from the AIM model used here (compared with 323 Tg/yr for 2000).
2307	

2308	We find that methane emissions from wetlands increase from 195 to 241 Tg/yr while
2309	emissions of isoprene increase from 356 to 555 Tg/yr. Additionally, even in the absence
2310	of changes in emissions from natural sources, the projected anthropogenic emissions of
2311	ozone precursors (including methane itself) increase the lifetime of methane while
2312	climate change reduces it via increased temperature and water vapor (Table 3.9). These
2313	responses to anthropogenic emissions and to climate change without interactive
2314	emissions are qualitatively consistent with those reported from a range of models (using
2315	different emissions projections) in (Stevenson et al., 2006). The effect of precursor
2316	emissions is stronger in our scenario, so that the net effect of anthropogenic emissions
2317	and climate changes is to increase methane's lifetime. When natural emissions are also
2318	allowed to respond to climate change, increased competition from isoprene and increased
2319	methane emissions from wetlands lead to further increases in methane's lifetime (Table
2320	3.9) and enhanced methane abundance.
2321	

2323 methane value of 2.86 ppmv in year 3, with sources exceeding sinks by 80 Tg/yr (a

growth rate that may reflect an overestimate of the loss rate in the AIM model used in the

The 2050 simulation with the model's internal methane cycle had a global mean surface

initial guess). Extrapolating the change in methane out to equilibrium using an

exponential fit to the three years of model results yields a 2050 value of 3.21 ppmv.

2327

2322

2328 We have calculated radiative forcings using the standard calculation (Table 6.2 in

(Ramaswamy et al., 2001)) assuming an increase in N₂O from 316 to 350 ppb in 2050,

2330 following the A1B 'marker' scenario (using the AIM integrated assessment model). The

2331	2050 methane forcing using the methane concentration specified in the A1B 'marker'
2332	scenario would be 0.22 W m ⁻² while using the larger methane concentrations of 2.86 or
2333	3.21 ppmv calculated with our model gives 0.36 or 0.46 W m^{-2} , respectively. Of course, it
2334	is difficult to estimate methane's abundance at a particular time without performing a full
2335	transient methane simulation. However, uncertainty in the forcing from methane appears
2336	to be at least 0.1-0.2 W m ⁻² . Note that use of the 40% larger anthropogenic methane
2337	emission increase from the IMAGE integrated assessment model would have led to a
2338	substantially larger forcing. Should the results of our modeling of the methane cycle
2339	prove to be fairly robust, this would imply that future positive forcing from methane
2340	might be substantially larger than current estimates based on integrated assessment model
2341	projections.

2343 We note that while the A1B projections assume a substantial increase in atmospheric 2344 methane in the future, the growth rate of methane has in fact decreased markedly since 2345 the early 1990s and leveled off since ~1999 (Dlugokencky et al., 2003). Hence, the 2346 projections may overestimate future atmospheric concentrations. However, there are 2347 indications that the growth rate decrease was primarily due to reduced anthropogenic 2348 emissions, and that these have been increasing again since 1999 (though masked by a 2349 coincident decrease in natural methane emissions) (Bousquet et al., 2006). All of this 2350 suggests that atmospheric methane may in fact increase substantially again in the future, 2351 as assumed by the integrated assessment models, although other methane studies have 2352 argued for an increase in its principle loss path as the explanation, rather than changes in 2353 emissions (e.g. Fiore et al., 2006). Other emissions, such as NOx from lightning and from

- soil and dimethyl-sulfide from the oceans, are also expected to respond to climate
- 2355 change. Changes in land cover would also affect both emissions and removal of trace
- 2356 species. Further work is required to gauge the importance of these and other climate-
- chemistry feedbacks.
- Table 3.9 Methane lifetime in GISS simulations. Includes calculated photochemical loss (in troposphere and stratosphere) and prescribed 30 Tg/yr loss to soils.

Run	Lifetime (years)
2000	9.01
2030	9.96
2050	10.39
2030 with climate change	9.72
2050 with climate change	10.01
2050 with methane cycle	10.42

2361 **3.3.3.4 Effects of Climate Change on Radiative Forcing**

2362 The chemical composition simulations (Section 3.2) did not include the effects of climate 2363 change on the short-lived species, only the effects of projected changes in anthropogenic 2364 emissions. Separate sets of simulations with the GISS model included climate change via 2365 prescribed sea-surface temperatures and sea-ice cover taken from prior runs. Climate 2366 change increased the radiative forcing from ozone by increasing stratosphere-troposphere 2367 exchange (STE) and hence ozone near the tropopause where it is most important 2368 radiatively (Hansen et al., 1997). This effect outweighed increased reaction of excited 2369 atomic oxygen with the enhanced tropospheric water vapor found in a warmer climate, 2370 which led to ozone reductions in the tropical lower troposphere. The overall impact was to increase radiative forcing by .07 W m⁻² in 2050. Climate change slightly increased the 2371 negative forcing from sulfate (by .01 W m⁻²), consistent with an increase in tropospheric 2372 2373 ozone in these runs (as ozone aids in sulfur dioxide oxidation both directly and via 2374 hydroxyl formation).

2376	Dust emissions decreased slightly (~5% at 2050) in these climate runs, but there was
2377	more sulfate on dust, suggesting that this played only a minor role in the sulfate forcing
2378	response to climate change. The reduction in dust would itself lead to a slight negative
2379	forcing (~ 0.02 W m^{-2}). However, emissions in the model respond only to changes in
2380	surface wind speeds, and not to changes in sources due to either CO ₂ fertilization or
2381	climate-induced vegetation changes which have a very uncertain effect on future dust
2382	emissions (Mahowald and Luo, 2003; Woodward et al., 2005).
2383	
2384	Much of the increase in ozone forcing results from an increase in stratosphere-
2385	troposphere exchange in the GISS model of 134 Tg/yr (~27% of its present-day value) as
2386	climate warms. An increase in transport rates between the stratosphere and the
2387	troposphere is a robust projection of climate models (Butchart et al., 2006). Combined
2388	with the expected recovery of stratospheric ozone, this should enhance the influx of
2389	stratospheric ozone into the lower atmosphere. However, the net effect of climate change
2390	on ozone is more difficult to determine as it results from the difference between enhanced
2391	stratosphere-troposphere exchange and enhanced chemical loss in the troposphere in a
2392	more humid environment, which is not consistent among climate models (Stevenson et
2393	al., 2006).
2394	
2395	3.3.4 Climate Model Simulations 2000 – 2050

As discussed in Section 3.3.1, the experimental design consists of two sets of simulations:

2397 1) the effects of changes in short-lived and long-lived species in the 21st century

2398 (employing the A1B scenario for the evolution of the long-lived species and the output 2399 from the composition models discussed on Section 3.2 for the short-lived species); 2) the 2400 effects of changes in the long-lived species only, with the short-lived species 2401 concentrations held at 2000 values. The effects of short-lived species changes are 2402 determined by subtracting the climate responses of the runs with changes in long-lived 2403 species only from those with changes in long-lived and short-lived species. Simulations 2404 where only the short-lived species change were not included in the experimental design, 2405 because such a scenarios are neither realistic nor policy relevant 2406

2407 3.3.4.1 Surface Temperature Changes

2408 The global-mean annual-mean surface temperature responses to short-lived species are 2409 not as dissimilar as one might have expected, given the different emissions used and the 2410 different physical processes included. The NCAR model ran only a single simulation, which showed little or no statistically significant³⁸ effects of the short-lived species on 2411 2412 global mean surface temperatures. The GFDL and GISS models both ran 3-member 2413 ensemble simulations, and both show a statistically significant warming effect from 2414 short-lived species from around 2030 to the end of the runs (Figure 3.5). The GFDL 2415 model shows a warming of 0.28 K (ensemble mean 2046-2050). This value is commensurate with the adjusted radiative forcing of ~ 0.48 W m⁻². computed for 2050. 2416 2417 The GISS model shows substantially more warming, ~ 0.13 K near 2050, than would be 2418 expected from the direct radiative forcing in that model and its climate sensitivity ($\lambda =$ ~0.6 K (W m⁻²)⁻¹) owing to the presence of the aerosol indirect effect, which contributes 2419 2420 additional warming as aerosol loading decreases in the future (Shindell *et al.*, 2007).

³⁸ The statistical methods used to assess significance are discussed in Box 3.3.



Figure 3.5 Global mean annual average temperature in the simulations with time-varying long-lived (top) and short-lived (bottom) species. Results are 3-member ensemble means for GFDL and GISS and single-member simulations for NCAR. Results for the short-lived species are obtained by subtraction of the (long-lived) species calculations from the (short + long-lived) species calculations.

- 2427
- 2428 The overall global annual average influence of short-lived species is to augment the
- 2429 warming from well-mixed greenhouse gases by ~20-25% in these two models (17% for
- 2430 GISS and 27% for GFDL based on 2046-2050 vs. the first 5 years of the run). It is
- 2431 important to note, however, that these models responded as they did for different reasons.

Box 3.3: Statistical Methods

A result is deemed to be statistically significant if it is unlikely to have occurred by chance (*i.e.*, the probably that it occurred by chance is less than some specified threshold). A 95% confidence level means that the odds are 20:1 against the result having occurred by chance.

Statistical significance in the GFDL climate model results was evaluated using two approaches. For global-mean, or hemispheric-mean results involving a temperature departure from the initial (2000) value, the range (highest to lowest temperature change) of the three ensemble members used to obtain the ensemble-mean result was computed. The ensemble-mean result was deemed significant if that range was entirely different from zero. For regional (latitude-longitude) results comprising the difference of two time series, as in the evolution of temperature change due to short-lived species, the student-t test for significance was applied at each model grid point, with the result deemed significant if the statistical test showed significance at the 95% confidence level.

- 2432
- 2433 In the GFDL simulations, reduced sulfate and increased black carbon and ozone all
- 2434 combined to cause warming. In contrast, in the GISS model, the warming resulted from
- 2435 increased ozone and a reduced aerosol indirect effect, with a substantial offset (cooling)
- 2436 from reduced black carbon. The lack of a substantial effect from short-lived species in the
- 2437 NCAR simulations is attributable to the emissions used, which produced small increases
- 2438 in sulfate (cooling) and small increases in black carbon (warming) that largely offset one
- another (thus their aerosol optical depth changed little from 2000 to 2050).
- 2440
- 2441 Hemispheric temperatures show trends largely consistent with the radiative forcings
- 2442 (Table 3.8), namely substantial warming in the Northern Hemisphere in the GFDL model
- and in the Southern Hemisphere in the GISS model (Figure 3.6). The Northern
- 2444 Hemisphere warming in the GFDL model is driven primarily by the large decreases
- 2445 projected for sulfate and the large increase projected for black carbon in that model for
- the industrialized areas of the Northern Hemisphere (Levy et al., 2007). This causes the
- 2447 aerosol optical depth from sulfate to drop by 1/3 in the Northern Hemisphere by 2050
- while the aerosol optical depth from black carbon increases by 50%. The large change in

2449	sulfate dominates the overall aerosol optical depth change in that model (Table 3.5). The
2450	magnitude of the Northern Hemisphere warming is ~0.5 K by 2050, consistent with the
2451	~1.1 W m ⁻² radiative forcing in that model, when one accounts for the fact that the
2452	warming has not been fully realized due to the lag-time for oceanic heat adjustment.
2453	There is an overall negative forcing in the Southern Hemisphere in the GFDL model, as
2454	sulfate precursor emissions increase in the developing world while black carbon changes
2455	little. Some of the negative forcing from aerosols in the Southern Hemisphere is offset by
2456	positive forcing from ozone, which increases rather uniformly over much of the world in
2457	that model (Levy et al., 2007), leading to a small net effect and minimal temperature
2458	change from short-lived species (Figure 3.6).
2459	

2460 The change in the forcing due to the aerosol indirect effect in the GISS model was argued to be on the order of 0.1 W m⁻² in 2050 (Shindell et al., 2007). Combining this with the 2461 2462 GISS hemispheric radiative forcings (excluding the indirect effect) in Table 3.8 yields a 2463 Northern Hemisphere radiative forcing near zero and a Southern Hemisphere forcing of ~0.3 W m⁻². These forcings are consistent with the warming of ~0.15 K seen in that 2464 2465 model in the Southern Hemisphere and the lack of response in the Northern Hemisphere. 2466 Northern Hemisphere aerosol optical depth changes are dominated by a substantial 2467 reduction in black and organic carbon (the black carbon aerosol optical depth in the 2468 Northern Hemisphere falls by nearly 50%), which more than offsets a slight increase in 2469 sulfate (particularly as this model is less sensitive to sulfate). These aerosol changes lead 2470 to negative Northern Hemisphere forcing. In the Southern Hemisphere, the GISS model 2471 shows only small changes in aerosols, so that positive forcing from ozone dominates the

net radiative forcing. The aerosol indirect effect further accentuates the positive forcing
owing to reductions in black carbon and organic carbon. The signs of the temperature
response in the two hemispheres are thus opposite in the GISS model to what they are in
the GFDL model.

2476

2477 As for the global case, trends in the NCAR model are not significantly different in the

runs with and without short-lived species. This is the result of only a miniscule change in

2479 aerosol optical depth in the Northern Hemisphere (-2%), as sulfate and carbonaceous

aerosol precursor emissions are both near their present-day values by 2050 in that model.

2481 In the Southern Hemisphere, there is an increase in aerosol optical depth from 2000 to

2482 2050, which seems to be primarily due to sulfate, but this is largely offset by increased

2483 ozone in the Southern Hemisphere as stratospheric ozone recovers.

2484

2485 Thus it is clear that at global and especially at hemispheric scales, the three climate 2486 models are being driven by substantially different trends in their aerosol species. These 2487 differences in aerosols are largely related to the differences in the projected emissions of 2488 aerosol precursors, though there is some contribution from differences in aerosol 2489 modeling as discussed previously. Additionally, the climate response of each model is 2490 different to some extent owing to the inclusion of different physical processes in the 2491 models, especially the inclusion of the aerosol indirect effect in the GISS model. 2492 However, the above analysis strongly suggests that the largest contributor to the inter-2493 model variations in projected warming arise from different assumptions about emissions 2494 trends.

2496	At smaller spatial scales, the annual average patterns of surface temperature changes
2497	induced by the short-lived species show even larger divergences (Figure 3.7). Around
2498	2030, the largest responses are seen at Northern middle and high latitudes. These show
2499	large regions of both cooling and warming that are characteristic of the response to
2500	dynamic variations. Surprisingly, all three models show cooling near Alaska and a region
2501	of warming over Siberia. However, most of the response at these latitudes is not
2502	statistically significant in the models owing to large natural variability. Other regions,
2503	such as the Labrador Sea/Baffin Island area or Scandinavia, show substantial variations
2504	between models, again suggesting these middle and high latitude dynamic responses are
2505	not robust.
2506	
2507	In the tropics, where dynamic variability is much smaller, the models find much greater
2508	areas with statistically significant responses, especially by 2050. The NCAR model finds
2509	a small but significant cooling over tropical oceans, while the other models find warming.
2510	As in the global-mean case, this appears to arise from differences in aerosol burdens and
2511	optical depths.



Figure 3.6 Hemispheric mean annual average temperature in the simulations with time-varying long-lived and short-lived species. Results are ensemble means for GFDL and GISS.



Figure 3.7 Annual average surface temperature response (K) in the climate models to short-lived species (left and center columns) and long-lived species (right column) changes for the indicated times. The changes at 2030 are 2020-2029 in the NCAR and GFDL models and 2028-2033 in the GISS model. At 2050, they are 2040-2049 in the NCAR model, 2046-2055 in the GFDL model, and 2040-2050 in the GISS model. Hatching indicates statistical significance (95%) for the response to short-lived species. Virtually all colored values are statistically significant in the response to long-lived species. Values in the upper right corners give the global mean.

- 2527
- 2528 In the Arctic, the GISS and NCAR models find primarily a cooling effect from projected
- 2529 changes in short-lived species (especially near 2030 for GISS, and 2050 for NCAR). In
- 2530 contrast, the GFDL model finds a substantial warming there. This may be due in part to
- the increasing trend in black carbon in that model.
- 2532
- 2533 In the Antarctic, the GISS model shows warming related primarily to stratospheric ozone
- 2534 recovery. The GFDL model shows a similar result by 2050 (after which stratospheric
- 2535 ozone was unchanged in that model). NCAR does not show as clear an Antarctic
- 2536 warming, however, even though this model also included recovery of ozone in the
- 2537 Antarctic lower stratosphere. This is surprising given that the NCAR model appeared to

2538	show a substantial response to ozone depletion in analyses of the Southern Hemisphere
2539	circulation in IPCC AR4 simulations (Miller et al., 2006b). That analysis showed that
2540	most climate models found a general strengthening of the westerly flow in the Southern
2541	Hemisphere in response to stratospheric ozone depletion. A stronger flow isolates the
2542	polar region from lower latitude air, leading to cooling over the Antarctic interior and
2543	warming at the peninsula. Conversely, recovery should lead to warming of the interior
2544	(enhanced by the direct positive radiative forcing from increased ozone), as in the GISS
2545	and GFDL simulations. However, in the GISS model the effect diminishes with time,
2546	suggesting that other aspects of the response to short-lived species become more
2547	important in these scenarios over time, presumably as projected aerosol changes grow
2548	ever larger.
2549	
2550	Warming over the central United States is present in the GISS model at all times (but is
2550 2551	Warming over the central United States is present in the GISS model at all times (but is not statistically significant), in the GFDL model from about the 2040s on, and in the
2550 2551 2552	Warming over the central United States is present in the GISS model at all times (but is not statistically significant), in the GFDL model from about the 2040s on, and in the NCAR model around 2030, but not at 2050. The United States and other Northern
2550 2551 2552 2553	Warming over the central United States is present in the GISS model at all times (but is not statistically significant), in the GFDL model from about the 2040s on, and in the NCAR model around 2030, but not at 2050. The United States and other Northern Hemisphere industrialized regions might be especially sensitive due to the projected
2550 2551 2552 2553 2554	Warming over the central United States is present in the GISS model at all times (but is not statistically significant), in the GFDL model from about the 2040s on, and in the NCAR model around 2030, but not at 2050. The United States and other Northern Hemisphere industrialized regions might be especially sensitive due to the projected reduction in sulfate precursor emissions in the Northern Hemisphere. This effect is
2550 2551 2552 2553 2554 2555	Warming over the central United States is present in the GISS model at all times (but is not statistically significant), in the GFDL model from about the 2040s on, and in the NCAR model around 2030, but not at 2050. The United States and other Northern Hemisphere industrialized regions might be especially sensitive due to the projected reduction in sulfate precursor emissions in the Northern Hemisphere. This effect is especially large in the GFDL model, where forcings from sulfate decreases and black
2550 2551 2552 2553 2554 2555 2556	Warming over the central United States is present in the GISS model at all times (but is not statistically significant), in the GFDL model from about the 2040s on, and in the NCAR model around 2030, but not at 2050. The United States and other Northern Hemisphere industrialized regions might be especially sensitive due to the projected reduction in sulfate precursor emissions in the Northern Hemisphere. This effect is especially large in the GFDL model, where forcings from sulfate decreases and black carbon increases both contribute to warming, though it should be noted that the largest
2550 2551 2552 2553 2554 2555 2556 2557	Warming over the central United States is present in the GISS model at all times (but is not statistically significant), in the GFDL model from about the 2040s on, and in the NCAR model around 2030, but not at 2050. The United States and other Northern Hemisphere industrialized regions might be especially sensitive due to the projected reduction in sulfate precursor emissions in the Northern Hemisphere. This effect is especially large in the GFDL model, where forcings from sulfate decreases and black carbon increases both contribute to warming, though it should be noted that the largest radiative forcing is over Asia, not over the US and Europe (Fig. 3.4). In the NCAR

- 2558 model, the warming effect vanishes by 2050 as both sulfate and black carbon decrease,
- 2559 producing temperature responses of opposite sign. In the GISS model, reductions in

- sulfate and increases in ozone both contribute to warming; however, these are partiallyoffset by cooling from reduced black carbon.
- 2562
- 2563 The surface temperature changes induced by the long-lived species are clearly much
- 2564 larger than those induced by short-lived species over most of the Earth by 2050 (Figure
- 2565 3.7). In some regions, however, the two are of comparable magnitude (*e.g.* the polar
- 2566 regions and parts of the Northern mid-latitude continents in the GFDL model, parts of the
- 2567 Southern Ocean in the GISS model). Consistency between the models is also clearly
- 2568 greater in their response to long-lived than to short-lived species.
- 2569

2570 Overall, it is clear that the regional surface temperature response does not closely follow

the regional radiative forcing patterns based on either GISS or GFDL results. Both

2572 models show very large forcings over East Asia, for example, yet have minimal response

2573 there. This is especially clear when comparing the seasonal radiative forcings and climate

response (Figure 3.8). Though some of the spatial mismatches could result from a lag in

the climate response to seasonally varying forcings, the divergence between the patterns

2576 of forcing and response is large even for areas with minimal seasonality in the forcing

2577 (*e.g.* Africa, subtropical Asia).



2579 2580 -2.6 -1.2 2 8 - 6 Figure 3.8 Seasonal average net tropopause instantaneous radiative forcing (W m⁻²) in 2050 versus 2000 2581 from short-lived species (left column) and surface temperature (K) response (right column) in the GISS and 2582 GFDL models. Boreal winter (December-February) is shown in the top two rows, while boreal summer 2583 (June-August) is shown in the bottom two rows. The temperature changes at 2050 are 2046-2055 in the 2584 GFDL model and 2041-2050 in the GISS model. Values in the upper right corners give the global mean. 2585 (Note that the instantaneous forcings shown here for the GFDL model differ from the adjusted forcings 2586 show in Table 3.6.).

2588 **3.3.4.2 Precipitation, Sea-level Rise, Soil Moisture, etc.**

2589 Changes in other climate parameters such as precipitation or sea level due to short-lived

- species are typically too small to isolate statistically. These would generally be expected
- to follow the global mean surface temperature change, however, for many of the most
- 2592 important features. For example, the portion of sea-level rise attributable to thermal

expansion of the oceans would be enhanced by ~20-25% due to short-lived species in the
GISS and GFDL models. Similarly, the enhancement of precipitation along the equator
and drying of the subtropics that is a robust feature of climate models under a warming
climate (Held and Soden, 2006) would also be accentuated under the GFDL and GISS
models with their significant tropical warming, though probably not under the NCAR
scenario. Such a feature can indeed be seen in the GISS response in the Atlantic and
Indian Oceans.

2600

2601 On a regional scale, there are some suggestions of trends but statistical significance is 2602 marginal for either annual or seasonal changes. The NCAR model shows reductions in 2603 winter precipitation due to short-lived species across most of the United States in the 2604 2040s, and reductions in summer precipitation in the southeastern part of the United 2605 States. That model also suggests an increase in summer monsoon rainfall over South 2606 Asia. In contrast, the GISS model shows slight increases in winter precipitation over the 2607 central United States, and a mixed signal in summer (and spring) with increased 2608 precipitation over the Southeast and Southwest United States but decreases over the 2609 Northeast United States. During fall, precipitation decreases over most of the country. As 2610 in the NCAR model, there is an increase in summer (and fall) precipitation over South 2611 Asia. In the annual average, the GFDL model shows no statistically significant trend over 2612 the United States. Given that significant trends are hard to identify in any of the models, 2613 and that the models do not agree on the trends themselves, we believe that it is not 2614 possible to reliably estimate precipitation trends owing to short-lived species changes 2615 under the A1B storyline.

2617 **3.3.4.3 Discussion**

2618 In the transient climate simulations, three climate models examined the response to 2619 projected changes in short-lived species. The results differed substantially among the 2620 models. Comparison has shown that the differences in the underlying emissions 2621 projections, due to differences between the various Integrated Assessment Models that 2622 provided those projections and to assumptions made about emissions not provided by the 2623 Integrated Assessment Models, were the dominant source of inter-model differences in 2624 projected aerosol trends. These were not the only source of differences, however. For 2625 example, the GFDL model's aerosol optical depth is substantially more sensitive to 2626 sulfate than the GISS model, with the NCAR model in between. This is partially due to 2627 the inclusion of sulfate absorption onto dust being present only in the GISS model. 2628 Additionally, the indirect effect of aerosols was included only in the GISS model. Thus, 2629 the inclusion of different physical processes played a role in the inter-model differences, 2630 and was especially important near 2030, when sulfur dioxide (SO₂) emissions were near 2631 their peak. With the inclusion of the aerosol indirect effect, the GFDL model might yield 2632 a substantially larger warming, given that sulfate is the largest contributor to aerosol mass 2633 globally and that the GFDL sulfate concentrations decreased beyond 2030. 2634

2635 Differences were also created by the models' differing simulations of the hydrologic

2636 cycle, which removes soluble species, and oxidation. Inter-model differences between the

2637 GFDL and GISS models in the residence times of aerosols were substantial for sulfate,

and differences in the radiative effect of black carbon were also potentially sizeable. In

2639	nearly all cases, however, these were outweighed by emissions differences. This was not
2640	the case for sulfate at 2030, nor for tropospheric ozone; differences in the modeled
2641	conversion of SO_2 to sulfate and the sensitivity of ozone to NO_x emissions were larger
2642	than differences in projected precursor emissions. Hence, in these cases uncertainties in
2643	physical processes, including chemistry, dominate over uncertainties in emissions.
2644	
2645	We also reiterate that uncertainties in the aerosol indirect effect and in internal mixing
2646	between aerosol types are either not included at all or only partially in these simulations.
2647	Sensitivity studies and analysis of the GISS model results indicates that the forcing from
2648	reductions in the aerosol indirect effect was roughly 0.1-0.2 W m ⁻² , while the inclusion of
2649	sulfate absorption onto dust reduced the negative forcing from sulfate at 2030 or 2050 by
2650	up to 0.2 W m ⁻² (Shindell et al., 2007), These sensitivities suggest that uncertainties in
2651	these processes could alter the global mean projected temperature trends by up to 0.1 K at
2652	2030 or 2050, a value comparable to the total temperature trend in that model. Hence
2653	without the aerosol indirect effect, the GISS model would likely have shown minimal
2654	warming, while without sulfate absorption onto dust surface it would like have shown a
2655	substantially greater warming trend (at least at 2030).
2656	

2657 The responses of methane (and other hydrocarbon) emissions and of stratosphere-

troposphere exchange to climate change can also potentially have significant impacts on

2659 radiative forcing, and these processes were not included in these simulations. As

discussed in sections 3.3.3.3 and 3.3.3.4, the resulting changes to radiative forcing could

again substantially alter the projected temperature trends. Additionally, given the large

influence of uncertainties in emissions projections, we stress that the magnitude and even
the sign of the effects of short-lived species on climate might be different were alternative
emissions projections used in these same models. Thus, the response of short-lived
species and methane has been only partially characterized by the present study, and
substantial work remains to reduce uncertainties and further clarify the potential role of
short-lived species in future climate change.

2668

2669 The results clearly indicate that the spatial distribution of radiative forcing is generally 2670 less important than the spatial distribution of climate sensitivity in predicting climate 2671 impact. Thus, both short-lived and long-lived species appear to cause enhanced climate 2672 responses in the same regions of high sensitivity rather than short-lived species having an 2673 enhanced effect primarily in or near polluted areas. This result is supported by analysis of 2674 the response to larger radiative perturbations in these models for the future (Levy *et al.*, 2675 2007) and the past (Shindell et al., 2007). It is also consistent with earlier modeling 2676 studies examining the response to different inhomogeneous forcings than those 2677 investigated here (Mitchell et al., 1995; Boer and Yu, 2003; Berntsen et al., 2005; 2678 Hansen et al., 2005). This suggests that the mismatch between model simulations of the regional patterns of 20th century climate trends and observations is likely not attributable 2679 2680 to unrealistic spatially inhomogeneous forcings imposed in those models. Instead, the 2681 models may exhibit regional climate sensitivities that do not match the real world, and/or 2682 some of the observed regional changes may have been unforced. 2683

2685 3.3.5 Climate Simulations Extended to 2100

three-member ensembles, the GFDL simulations (Levy *et al.*, 2007) find significant

Following the A1B "marker" scenario into the second half of the 21st century for both

- 2688 climate impacts due to emissions of sulfur dioxide (SO₂), the precursor of sulfate aerosol,
- 2689 (which decrease to ~35% of 2000 levels by year 2100) and of black carbon (scaled to
- 2690 carbon monoxide emissions in the GFDL model) which continue to increase. This is
- 2691 confirmed by their respective radiative forcing values for 2100 in Table 3.6. By 2080 –
- 2692 2100, these projected changes in emission levels of short-lived species contribute a
- 2693 significant portion of the total predicted surface temperature warming for the full A1B
- 2694 scenario; 0.2° C in the Southern Hemisphere, 0.4° C globally, and 0.6° C in the Northern
- 2695 Hemisphere as shown in the time series of yearly average surface temperature change in
- 2696 Figure 3.9.
- 2697



2698
2699 Figure 3.9 Surface temperature change (2000 to 2100) due to short-lived species in the GFDL model.
2700

- 2701 In Figure 3.10 we examine Northern Hemisphere summer surface temperature change
- between the 2090s (average over 2091-2100) and the 2000s (average over 2001-2010)
- 2703 due to the changes in emissions of short-lived species between the first decade and the

2704 last decade of the 21st Century. Note the large warming in the Northern Hemisphere mid 2705 latitudes with the major hot spots over the continental United States, Southern Europe 2706 and the Mediterranean. Eastern Asia, the region with the strongest radiative forcing due 2707 to changes in emissions and loading of short-lived species, is not one of the hot spots. The mid latitude warm belt is statistically significant to the 95th percentile and the hottest 2708 spots are significant to the 99th percentile. By contrast, the annual-average and seasonal 2709 2710 patterns of change in precipitation due to changes in emissions of short-lived species 2711 between the first and last decades of the 21st Century (not shown) are, in general, not 2712 statistically significant.

2713





2718 We now focus on the large summertime warming over the United States and consider the

- 2719 21st Century time series shown in Figure 3.11. By 2100, the change in short-lived species,
- 2720 primarily the decrease in sulfate and increase in black carbon over Asia, contribute

- 2721 ~1.5°C of the ~4°C temperature warming predicted for the continental United States with
- the effects of changes in both short-lived and long-lived species included.
- 2723



Figure 3.11 Surface temperature change (K) due to short-lived species over the continental United States during Northern Hemisphere summer in the GFDL model.

2728 In Figure 3.12, we focus more narrowly on the central United States where the strong 2729 summertime warming was predicted for 2100. Monthly-mean area-averaged values of 2730 temperature, precipitation, and available root-zone soil water are shown for both the full 2731 A1B emission scenario (dashed lines) and the emission scenario with short-lived species 2732 levels fixed at 2001 values (solid lines). The values are ensemble averages over the last 2733 40 years (2061-2100) for each simulation. Here the climate model does predict a 2734 statistically significant (at the 95% confidence level) decrease in precipitation due to the 2735 change in short-lived species (blue curves in Figure 3.12). We next consider root-zone 2736 soil water, a quantity that integrates and responds to both temperature and precipitation. 2737 There is a statistically significant (at the 95% confidence level) decrease of up to 50% in 2738 available root-zone soil water in the Central United States during late summer (July 2739 through September), which could have important consequences for United States grain 2740 production, and merits future attention. This is the result of a global increase in short-2741 lived species forcing, located primarily over Asia, which in turn results from the large

- 2742 changes projected by the A1B "marker" scenario for Asian emissions of SO_2 and black
- carbon.
- 2744



Figure 3.12 Monthly-mean time-series of available root-zone soil water (green lines, scaled by a factor of 1/240 for plotting purposes), precipitation (blue lines), and 2-meter air temperature (red lines), averaged over the Central United States (105 to 82.5°W longitude; 32.5 to 45°N latitude). Dashed lines are for the ensemble mean of the A1B experiments, averaged over the years 2061-2100; solid lines are for the ensemble mean of the A1B^{*} experiments, also averaged over the years 2061-2100. The asterisks represent those A1B monthly average values that are different from their companion A1B^{*} values at the 95% confidence level.

2754	We also find, as already discussed for year 2050 in Section 3.3.4, that the regional
2755	patterns of climate change in 2100 due to changes in emissions of short-lived species are
2756	the result of regional patterns in the climate system's response, rather than regional
2757	patterns in radiative forcing. The global patterns of surface temperature change in 2100
2758	are similar for the short-lived species and the well-mixed greenhouse gases with the
2759	strongest surface temperature warming occurring over the summer continental US and
2760	Mediterranean and the winter Arctic, while the major change in radiative forcing is over
2761	Asia (Levy et al., 2007). The predicted summertime warming over the US is greatly
2762	enhanced by projected reductions in SO ₂ emissions and increased black carbon emissions

2763 and the resulting positive radiative forcings over Asia. In the A1B scenario, this is 2764 assumed to be the result of Asian decisions addressing their local and regional air quality. 2765 The integrated assessment model projections for A1B assume that SO_2 emissions will be 2766 reduced in the future in order to improve air quality, but did not explicitly project 2767 carbonaceous aerosol emissions. Scaling future carbonaceous emissions according to 2768 carbon monoxide emissions projections does not lead to similar reductions in emissions 2769 of these particulates, so that there is an issue of consistency in projecting the influence of 2770 future air quality decisions that deserves further study. 2771 2772 3.4 Regional Emission Sector Perturbations and Regional Models 2773 **3.4.1 Introduction to Regional Emission Sector Studies** 2774 An additional set of simulations used global models to examine the impact of individual 2775 emission sectors in specific regions on short-lived species. This study, in which the GISS 2776 and NCAR groups participated, was designed to examine the climate effects of short-2777 lived species in a more policy-relevant way by focusing on the economic activities that 2778 could potentially be subject to regulation or reduction in usage (e.g. by improved 2779 efficiency). We look at reductions in total emissions from a given sector in particular 2780 regions (North America and Asia), and do not consider any changes in technology or the 2781 relative contributions within a sector. As such, these are more useful for assessing the 2782 potential impacts of reductions in total power/fuel usage rather than changes in the mix of 2783 power generation/transportation types or in emissions control technologies targeted at 2784 specific pollutants.

2786 **3.4.2 Global Models**

- 2787 The GISS model setup for the regional emission sector perturbation experiments was the
- same as that used in the transient climate studies (section 3.2 and 3.3; see Appendix 3.1
- and 3.2, sections on Goddard Institute for Space Studies). The NCAR regional/sector
- 2790 perturbation simulations used the CAM-chem model (Lamarque et al., 2005b), in which a
- 2791 updated version of the MOZART chemical transport model (Horowitz et al., 2003) is
- embedded within the Community Atmosphere Model (CAM3, Collins et al., 2006).
- 2793 CAM-chem has a representation of tropospheric chemistry with non-methane
- 2794 hydrocarbons (NMHCs) treated up to isoprene, toluene and monoterpenes. The aerosol
- simulation in CAM-chem includes the bulk aerosol mass of black carbon (BC,
- 2796 hydrophobic and hydrophilic), primary organic carbon (POA, hydrophobic and
- 2797 hydrophilic), secondary organic carbon (SOA), ammonium and ammonium nitrate, and
- sulfate aerosols. Further details on the CAM-chem model are found in Appendix 3.2 in
- the section on National Center for Atmospheric Research.
- 2800

2801 3.4.3 Impact of Emission Sectors on Short-Lived Species

- 2802 This set of experiments consisted of six simulations each reducing the present-day
- 2803 emissions by 30% in one sector for one region. By using present-day emissions, the
- results are not tied to any particular scenario. For present-day emissions, the IIASA 2000
- 2805 inventory, based on the 1995 EDGAR3.2 inventory extrapolated to 2000 using national
- and sector economic development data, was used (Dentener et al., 2005), as in the GISS
- 2807 simulations described above. The exception to this is biomass burning emissions, which
- are taken from the Global Fire Emission Database (GFED) averaged over 1997-2002

2809	(Van der Werf et al., 2003) with emission factors from (Andreae and Merlet, 2001) for
2810	aerosols. The regions were defined as North America (60-130°W, 25-60°N) and Asia
2811	(60-130°E, 0-50°N) and the economic sectors defined according to the IIASA inventory
2812	as the domestic sector, the surface transportation sector, and a combined industry and
2813	power sector (the NCAR model did not perform the transportation sector simulations).
2814	
2815	A control run with no perturbations was also performed to allow comparison. The goal of
2816	these simulations was to calculate the radiative forcing from all the short-lived species to
2817	identify the relative contribution of the given economic sectors in these two regions. This
2818	complements prior work examining the response to a subset of the species included here
2819	(e.g., Koch et al., 2007; Unger et al., 2007). As the forcings were expected to be small,
2820	we concentrate on simple metrics rather than the climate response. NCAR did not
2821	calculate radiative forcing, so we also use aerosol optical depth, which is a good indicator
2822	of the radiative forcing from aerosols. All simulations were 11-year runs, with analysis
2823	performed over the last 10 years.

The simulations were not performed using a full methane cycle, but the methane response to the imposed perturbations can be estimated by examining the changes in methane's oxidation rate. In these simulations, methane was prescribed at present-day values. Thus any change in methane oxidation is due solely to changes in the abundance of oxidizing agents. The difference in the steady-state abundance of methane that would occur as a result of this oxidation change is a simple calculation ($[CH_4]'/[CH_4] = L/L'$ for the global mean where L is the methane loss rate and the 'prime' notation indicates the adjusted

2832	amounts). Use of the model's oxidation rate in the perturbation runs fully captures spatial
2833	and seasonal variations, and thus provides an accurate estimate of the equilibrium
2834	response of methane to the emissions changes. Finally, the radiative forcing resulting
2835	from these indirect methane changes is calculated using the standard formulation
2836	(Ramaswamy et al., 2001).

2838 We first examine the global mean annual average radiative forcing in the GISS model 2839 from the regional perturbations and those by economic sectors (Table 3.10). The effect of 2840 the perturbations is generally larger for Asian than in North American emissions. The only radiative forcing from an individual species to exceed $10 \text{mW} \text{m}^{-2}$ from a North 2841 2842 American perturbation is the sulfate forcing from a reduction in industrial/power 2843 emissions. In contrast, forcings from sulfate, black carbon, organic carbon and ozone all exceed 10 mW m⁻² in response to perturbations in developing Asia, with the largest 2844 2845 response for reductions in black carbon when domestic emissions are reduced (-42 mW 2846 m^{-2}). The spatial pattern of the radiative forcing is also shown (Figure 3.13). The two 2847 largest net forcings are in response to changes in North American industrial/power 2848 emissions, whose forcing is positive and is dominated by reductions in forcing from 2849 sulfate, and the Asia domestic sector, whose forcing is negative and dominated by 2850 reductions in black carbon and ozone. The spatial pattern of the aerosol optical depth 2851 changes capture the bulk of the radiative forcing in these two cases (Figure 3.14 versus 2852 Figure 3.13). The sign is opposite, however, in the case of industrial/power emissions as 2853 these dominated by reflective sulfate aerosols, so decreased aerosol optical depth causes 2854 positive radiative forcing.

2856 The GISS and NCAR models show very similar patterns of aerosol optical depth changes 2857 for these two perturbation experiments. For emissions reduction in the Asia domestic 2858 sector, the global mean aerosol optical depth decreases by 0.15 in the GISS model and 2859 0.13 in the NCAR model, while for the North American industrial/power sector the 2860 decreases are 0.09 and 0.13, respectively. Hence the aerosol response appears to be fairly 2861 robust across these two models. Results suggest that the calculation of radiative forcing 2862 from aerosol optical depth introduces an additional inter-model difference that is less than 2863 that from the aerosol optical depth calculation (Schulz et al., 2006), so that the total inter-2864 model variation in RF from aerosols is probably on order of 50%. Results for ozone show 2865 marked differences, however, with the response of the tropospheric ozone column in the 2866 GISS model nearly always a factor of 2-3 greater than in the NCAR model. We believe 2867 that these differences primarily reflect the inclusion of the stratosphere in the GISS 2868 model, which leads to enhanced forcing as ozone near the tropopause has a particularly 2869 large radiative impact. Hence, the ozone radiative forcing is not yet robust to inter-model 2870 differences. However, aerosols typically have a larger influence on climate than ozone, so 2871 that the net radiative forcing remains a relatively more robust quantity. 2872

We also examine changes in surface pollution levels in these simulations. Changes in
surface ozone are typically small, with annual average local reductions of up to about 11.5 ppbv in both the NCAR and GISS models in response to reduction in transportation
or industrial/power emissions. These increase to levels of 1-3 ppbv during boreal
summer. Both these annual and summer increases are statistically significant. Changes in

2878	particulate are larger. In most cases, substantial reduction in surface particulate
2879	concentrations result from the regional economic sector emissions reductions. This is
2880	especially so in the Asia domestic analysis, where summer sulfate concentrations are
2881	lowered by 100-250 pptv locally, and black carbon concentrations drop by 1800-2000
2882	pptv for both summer and annual averages. Smaller air quality improvements are also
2883	clear in the response to industrial/power and transportation emissions reductions in both
2884	regions. These reductions in particulate are generally quite similar in the two models,
2885	with differences of only 5-20% in most cases.

2887 The analysis shows that reductions in surface transportation emissions have a net 2888 negative forcing from short-lived species in both regions, primarily due to reductions in 2889 black carbon and ozone. As these are both pollutants at the surface, reducing emissions 2890 transport offers a way to simultaneously improve human health and mitigate climate 2891 warming (though the climate impact is quite small for Asia). The total climate mitigation 2892 would of course be larger adding in the effect of reduced emissions of long-lived 2893 greenhouse gases. In contrast, industrial/power sector emissions have their largest effect 2894 on climate via short-lived species through sulfate, and hence yield a positive forcing. 2895 Thus, the net effect of changes in short-lived species to industrial/power emissions 2896 reductions will offset a portion of any climate benefit from reduced emissions of long-2897 lived species. The domestic sector presents a more similar picture to that seen for surface 2898 transportation. The effects are substantially larger in Asia, however. Hence, reductions in 2899 domestic emissions from Asia offer another means to improve human health and mitigate 2900 warming. Note that the effects become particularly strong in Northern Hemisphere

summer (Table 3.12), offering a potential path to help mitigating increased summer heatover the Northern Hemisphere continents.

2903

2904 Overall, the Asia domestic emissions offer the strongest leverage on climate via short-2905 lived species. This is partially a result of their magnitude, and partially their occurrence at 2906 lower latitudes than North American (or European) emissions. This enhances their impact 2907 as photochemistry is faster and incoming radiation is more abundant at lower latitudes. 2908 Perturbing the Asia domestic sector in the IIASA 2000 emissions inventory used here 2909 yields a much greater effect via black carbon changes than via sulfate changes. This 2910 reflects the influence of domestic fuel usage, for which black carbon is the dominant 2911 emitted species, and hence reductions from emissions in this sector in particular seem 2912 attractive for warming mitigation. As domestic usage and emissions are extremely 2913 difficult to quantify in the developing world, further studies of this sector are especially 2914 needed to characterize the uncertainty in these emissions. The GISS and NCAR results 2915 differ in the magnitude of the aerosol optical depth change resulting from the Asia 2916 domestic sector perturbations by only 13%, and this sector/region has the largest 2917 influence in both models for both radiative forcing and surface pollution. The stronger 2918 aerosol optical depth response in the NCAR model suggests that the RF in that model might be even larger than the 50 mW m^{-2} global mean annual average seen in the GISS 2919 2920 results.

2921

2922 Further work is required to more thoroughly characterize the robustness of these

2923 conclusions across a larger number of models, to explore the impact of aerosol indirect

2924	effects on clouds, and to examine alternative emissions scenarios considering changes in
2925	the mix of sources constituting a given sector and the influence of potential technological
2926	changes. The latter could be designed to reduce emissions of particular pollutants, while
2927	not affecting others. Our results for the radiative forcing from individual species give an
2928	idea of the potential impact of such technologies. However, we note that these
2929	technologies could also have effects on overall fuel consumption by altering the
2930	efficiency of a particular process.
2931	
2932	Interestingly, both the transient climate projections and the present-day perturbations find
2933	that emissions from Asia are the most important controllers of climate trends or
2934	mitigation. Given that the RF reduction from decreases in Asia domestic emissions
2935	extends over much of the Northern Hemisphere (Figure 3.13), and the conclusion from
2936	the transient climate simulations that the climate response to short-lived species changes
2937	is not closely localized near their emissions, it seems plausible that emissions from this
2938	region may have as larger or larger an effect on other parts of the Northern Hemisphere
2939	as changes in local emissions.

2940	Table 3.10 F	Radiative forcing (in mW m ⁻²)) from regio	onal emis	sion se	ctor perturb	oations in th	e GISS model	1.
	Region	Sector	Sulfate	BC	OC	Nitrate	Ozone	Methane	All
								(indirect)	
	North	domestic	0	-3	2	1	2	1	4
	America	surface transportation	-3	-5	0	1	-5	4	-9
		industry/power	14	-2	-1	0	5	2	18
	Asia	domestic	0	-42	13	1	-12	-2	-41
		surface transportation	2	-8	1	2	-5	7	-2
		industry/power	13	-4	0	-1	-1	5	12

2941 Perturbations are 30% reduction in emissions of all species from the indicated economic sector in the given 2942 region. Direct forcings are shown for sulfate, black carbon (BC), organic carbon (OC), nitrate, and ozone. 2943 The effect of ozone precursor species on methane is included as methane "indirect". Note that aerosol

2944 indirect effects are not included.

August).							
Region	Sector	Total forcing					
North America	domestic	6					
	surface transportation	-10					
	industry/power	34					
Asia	domestic	-69					
	surface transportation	-3					
	industry/power	10					

2946Table 3.11Total short-lived species radiative forcing (in mW m²) as in Table 3.10 but for summer (June-2947August).



Figure 3.13 Short-lived species annual average radiative forcing (mW m⁻²) due to 30% reductions in emissions from the given region and economic sector in the GISS model.


Figure 3.14 Annual average aerosol optical depth change due to 30% reductions in emissions from the given region and economic sector in the GISS (left column) and NCAR (right column) models. Values in the upper right give the global mean.

2959 3.4.4 Regional Downscaling Climate Simulations

2960 The sector-based simulations presented in Section 3.4.3 suggest that reductions in surface 2961 level short-lived species ozone or BC would have a negative RF, while reductions in 2962 sulfate aerosols from the utility sector would have a positive RF effect. If concentration 2963 levels for these short-lived species (ozone and components of PM2.5) exceed threshold 2964 standards under the U.S. Clean Air Act, emission control strategies must be developed. 2965 Since these short-lived species vary spatially and are affected by local emissions, regional 2966 scale models are needed to develop the emission control strategies that meet these 2967 standards at county and state levels. To achieve reductions in PM_{2.5}, emission scenarios 2968 often include utility sector emission reductions to lower sulfate aerosol levels. As shown 2969 in the previous section, lowering sulfate aerosol concentrations could actually have 2970 negative implications for RF and climate temperature increases. Regional downscaling

- studies shown in this section suggest that future changes in regional climate could reducethe benefits from anticipated emission reductions on lowering ozone.
- 2973

2974	Downscaled regional scale climate (RCM) simulations (e.g., Leung and Gustafson, 2005;
2975	Liang et al., 2006, Liang et al., 2004) rely on a global climate model to provide boundary
2976	conditions for the regional domain as well as the radiative effect of well-mixed GHGs
2977	within the domain for the radiation calculations. Regionally downscaled climate
2978	simulations are needed by a number of applications that must consider local changes in
2979	future climate. Since ozone and $PM_{2.5}$ exceedances of regulatory thresholds are
2980	substantially affected by local scale changes in emissions and meteorology, several recent
2981	studies have used regionally downscaled climate scenarios have been used to study the
2982	sensitivity of air quality to potential changes in future climate. The primary purpose of
2983	these studies was to study how increases in temperature and other future climate changes
2984	could affect ozone and $PM_{2.5}$ and potentially decrease the effectiveness of anticipated
2985	emission reductions.



climate could dampen the effectiveness of these emission controls. Evaluation of
ensemble RCM results are essential for this application before quantitative conclusions
can be made about the impact of future climate on specific emission control strategies;
however, these results suggest that climate change is a factor that needs to be considered
in air quality management.

2999



3000

-2

-5

8– daa

3001Figure 3.15 From Nolte *et al.* (2007), the change in ozone at the upper end of the ozone distribution3002(average of the $\geq 95^{th}$ values for each grid) for (2050 - Present) years of simulation under A1B RCM3003simulations.

3004

3005 These regional downscaling climate studies discussed rely on climate forcing linkages

3006 from global climate simulations with future trends for long-lived species including CO₂,

3007 CH₄, N₂0, and chlorofluorocarbon. The influence of short-lived species on future climate
3008 has not been included in those studies to date; however, more recent developments are
3009 underway to include direct and indirect radiative effects in the regional chemistry model.
3010 Based on the known positive radiative forcing effect of ozone, the increases in ozone in
3011 response to future climate in Figure 3.15 should have a positive RF effect that could
3012 dampen the net negative radiative forcing anticipated from future emission reductions for
3013 ozone (see Section 3.4.3).

3014

3015 While regional downscaling climate impacts from short-lived species cannot be directly 3016 reported on, future emission scenarios for short-lived species were considered by several 3017 regional downscaling studies for the purpose of air quality impacts under future climate. 3018 The impact of climate only and then an emission change scenario were tested by (Nolte et 3019 al., 2007) and (Hogrefe et al., 2004). As presented in Figure 3.15, results looking only at 3020 the climate sensitivity without future changes in emissions suggest that future climate 3021 changes could increase maximum ozone levels by approximately 8ppb or 10% in some 3022 regions of North America. Looking at future emission scenarios for NO_x and SO_2 3023 reductions demonstrates that the uncertainty in the future emission scenarios introduces a 3024 much larger variation in the air quality conclusions depending on the scenario (Hogrefe et 3025 al., 2004; Nolte et al., 2007). Similar to the findings here about short-lived species' 3026 impact on climate, the range of plausible air quality impacts from future short-lived 3027 emission scenarios suggest very different outcomes, and the future scenarios of emissions 3028 for short-lived species have a great deal of obvious, inherent uncertainty.

3029	CHAPTER 3 REFERENCES
3030	
3031	Albrecht, B. A. (1989), Aerosols, cloud microphysics, and fractional cloudiness,
3032	Science, 245, 1227-1230.
3033	
3034	Andreae, M. O., and P. Merlet (2001). Emission of trace gases and aerosols from
3035	biomass burning Global Biogeochem Cycles 15 955-966
3036	elemans culture, clocal Diogeochemic Cycles, 10, 700 7001
3037	Bauer S.F. M.I. Mishchenko, A. Lacis, S. Zhang, I. Perlwitz, and S. M. Metzger
3038	(2006) Do sulfate and nitrate coatings on mineral dust have important effects on
3030	radiative properties and climate modeling? I Geophys Res. 112 D06307 doi:
3037	10 1020/2005 ID006077
2041	10.1029/2003 JD 000977.
2042	Downtoon T. V. I. S. Evalority of t. M. M. Joshi, V. D. Shina, N. Styker, M. Donator, D.
3042 2042	Dernisen, T. K., J. S. Fuglestveut, M. M. Joshi, K. P. Shine, N. Studer, M. Poliater, K.
3043 2044	sausen, D. A. Haughustaine, and L. Li (2003), Response of climate to regional
3044 2045	282 204
3043 2046	285-504.
2040 2047	Been C and B Va (2002) Climete consitivity and reasonance Clim Day 20, 415, 420
3047 2049	Boer , G., and B. Yu (2003), Chinate sensitivity and response, Chin. Dyn., 20, 415-429.
3048	D ecourse t D (1 (2006) Constribution of earth and early and a strend entered of the
3049	Bousquet , P., <i>et al.</i> (2006), Contribution of anthropogenic and natural sources to
3050 2051	atmospheric methane variability, Nature, 445, 459-442.
2052	
3052 2052	Buicharl , N., <i>et al.</i> (2006), A multi-model study of climate change in the Brewer-
3053	Dobson circulation, Clim. Dyn., 10.1007/s00382-006-0162-4.
3054	
3055	Collins, W. D., P. J. Rasch, B. E. Eaton, B. Knattatov, JF. Lamarque, and C. S. Zender
3056	(2001), Simulating aerosols using a chemical transport model with assimilation of
3057	satellite aerosol retrievals: Methodology for INDOEX, J. Geophys. Res., 106,
3058	/313-/330.
3059	
3060	Collins, W. D., <i>et al.</i> (2006), The formulation and atmospheric simulation of the
3061	Community Atmosphere Model: CAM3, J. Clim., 19, 2144-2161.
3062	
3063	Delworth, T. L., <i>et al.</i> (2006), GFDL's CM2 Global Coupled Climate Models. Part I:
3064	Formulation and simulation characteristics, J. Clim., 19, 643-674.
3065	
3066	Dentener, F. D., D. S. Stevenson, J. Cofala, R. Mechler, M. Amann, P. Bergamaschi, F.
3067	Raes, and R. G. Derwent (2005), Tropospheric methane and ozone in the period
3068	1990-2030: CTM calculations on the role of air pollutant and methane emissions
3069	controls, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 5, 1731-1755.
3070	
3071	Dlugokencky, E. J., S. Houweling, L. Bruhwiler, K. A. Masarie, P. M. Lang, J. B. Miller,
3072	and P. P. Tans (2003), Atmospheric methane levels off: Temporary pause or a
3073	new steady-state?, Geophys. Res. Lett., 30, 1992, doi:10.1029/2003GL018126.

3074 3075	Fiore, A.M., L.W. Horowitz, E.J. Dlugokencky, and J.Jason West, Impact of Meteorology and Emissions on Methane Trends, 1990-2004, Geophys. Res. Lett.,
3076 3077	33, L12809, doi:10.1029/2006GL026199, 2006.
3078 3079 3080	Gauss, M., <i>et al.</i> (2003), Radiative forcing in the 21st century due to ozone changes in the troposphere and the lower stratosphere, J. Geophys. Res., 108, 4292, doi:10.1029/2002JD002624.
3081 3082 3083 3084 3085 2086	Ginoux , P., L. W. Horowitz, V. Ramaswamy, I. V. Geogdzhayev, B. N. Holben, G. Stenchikov, and X. Tie (2006), Evaluation of aerosol distribution and optical depth in the Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory coupled model CM2.1 for present climate, J. Geophys. Res., 111, D22210, doi:10.1029/2005JD006707.
3087 3088 3088	Guenther, A., <i>et al.</i> (1995), A global model of natural volatile organic compound emissions, J. Geophys. Res., 100, 8873-8892.
3090 3091 3092	Gustafson , W. I., and L. R. Leung, 2007: Regional downscaling for air quality assessment: A reasonable proposition? Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society, in press.
3093 3094 3095	Hansen, J., <i>et al.</i> (2005), Efficacy of Climate Forcings, J. Geophys. Res., 110, D18104, doi:10.1029/2005JD005776.
3096 3097 3098	Hansen, J., <i>et al.</i> (2007), Dangerous human-made interference with climate: A GISS modelE study, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 7, 2287-2312.
3099 3100 3101	Hansen, J. E., M. Sato, and R. Reudy (1997), Radiative forcing and climate response, J. Geophys. Res., 102, 6831-6864.
3102 3103 3104	Held, I. M., and B. J. Soden (2006), Robust responses of the hydrological cycle to global warming, J. Clim., in press.
3105 3106 3107 3108	Hogrefe, C., et al. (2004), Simulating changes in regional air pollution over the eastern United States due to changes in global and regional climate and emissions, J. Geophys. Res., 109(D22), D22301, doi:10.1029/2004JD004690.
3109 3110 3111 3112	Horowitz, L. W. (2006), Past, present, and future concentrations of tropospheric ozone and aerosols: Methodology, ozone evaluation, and sensitivity to aerosol wet removal, J. Geophys. Res., 111, D22211, doi:10.1029/2005JD006937.
3112 3113 3114 3115 3116	Horowitz, L. W., <i>et al.</i> (2003), A global simulation of tropospheric ozone and related tracers: Description and evaluation of MOZART, version 2, J. Geophys. Res., 108(D24), 4784, doi:10.1029/2002JD002853.
3117 3118 3119	Kiehl, J. T., J. J. Hack, G. B. Bonan, B. A. Boville, D. L. Williamson, and P. J. Rasch (1998), The National Center for Atmospheric Research Community Climate Model: CCM3, J. Clim., 11, 1131-1149.

3120	
3121	Kiehl, J. T., T. L. Schneider, R. W. Portmann, and S. Solomon (1999). Climate forcing
3122	due to tropospheric and stratospheric ozone. J. Geophys. Res., 104, 31,239-
3123	231.254.
3124	
3125	Kinne , S., et al. (2006). An AeroCom initial assessment – optical properties in aerosol
3126	component modules of global models Atmos Chem Phys. 6 1815-1834
3120	
3127	Koch D T Bond D Streets N Bell and G R van der Werf (2007) Global impacts of
3120	aerosols from particular source regions and sectors I Geophys Res 112
312)	D02205 doi:10.1029/2005ID007024
3130	D02203, 001.1023/2003 JD007024.
3131	Kach D. G. Schmidt and C. Field (2006). Sulfur see self and radionuclide zerosols in
3132	GISS ModelE I Geophys Res. 111 D06206 doi:10.1020/2004ID005550
2124	0155 ModelE, J. Geophys. Res., 111, D00200, doi:10.1029/2004JD005550.
2125	Lamarqua I E D Hass I Emmons I Duis W M Washington and C Graniar
2126	(2005a) Tropognatic ozona evolution between 1800 and 1000 J. Geophys. Bos
2127	$(2003a)$, Tropospheric Ozone evolution between 1890 and 1990, J. Geophys. Res., 110, D08204, 4_{2} : 10, 1020/2004/D005527
2120	110, D08504, d01.10.1029/2004jD005557.
3138	
3139	Lamarque, JF., J. I. Kieni, P. G. Hess, W. D. Collins, L. K. Emmons, P. Ginoux, C.
3140	Luo, and I. X. X. (2005b), Response of a coupled chemistry-climate model to
3141	changes in aerosol emissions: Global impact on the hydrological cycle and the
3142	tropospheric burdens of OH, ozone and NOx, Geophys. Res. Lett., 16, L16809,
3143	doi:10.1029/2005GL023419.
3144	
3145	Leung, L. R., and W. I. Gustafson, 2005: Potential regional climate change and
3146	implications to US air quality. Geophysical Research Letters, 32, L16711,
3147	doi:10.1029/2005GL022911.
3148	
3149	Levy, H., M. D. Schwarzkopf, L. Horowitz, and V. Ramaswamy (2007), Anthropogenic
3150	Short-lived Radiative Species at the Intersection of Climate and Air Quality,
3151	submitted.
3152	
3153	Liang, X.Z. et al., 2006: Regional climate model downscaling of the U.S. summer
3154	climate and future change. Journal Geophysical Research, in press.
3155	
3156	Liang, X. Z., L. Li, K. E. Kunkel, M. Ting, and J. X. L. Wang, 2004: Regional climate
3157	model simulation of U.S. precipitation during 1982–2002. Part I: Annual cycle.
3158	Journal of Climate, 17(18), 3510-3529.
3159	
3160	Mahowald, N. M., and C. Luo (2003), A less dusty future?, Geophys. Res. Lett., 30,
3161	1903, doi:10.1029/2003GL017880.
3162	
3163	Menon, S., A., D. Del Genio, D. Koch, and G. Tselioudis (2002). GCM Simulations of
3164	the Aerosol Indirect Effect: Sensitivity to Cloud Parameterization and Aerosol
3165	Burden, J. Atmos. Sci., 59, 692-713.
	, , ,

3166	
3167	Metzger, S., F. Dentener, S. Pandis, and J. Lelieveld (2002), Gas/aerosol partitioning: 1.
3168	A computationally efficient model, J. Geophys. Res., 107,
3169	doi:10.1029/2001JD001102.
3170	Miller, R. L., et al. (2006a), Mineral Dust Aerosols in the NASA Goddard Institute for
3171	Space Studies ModelE AGCM, J. Geophys. Res., 111, D0208,
3172	doi:10.1029/2005JD005796.
3173	Miller, R. L., G. A. Schmidt, and D. T. Shindell (2006b), Forced variations of annular
3174	modes in the 20th century Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change Fourth
3175	Assessment Report models, J. Geophys. Res., 111, D18101,
3176	doi:10.1029/2005JD006323.
3177	
3178	Mitchell, J. F. B., R. A. Davis, W. J. Ingram, and C. A. Senior (1995), On Surface
3179	Temperature, Greenhouse Gases, and Aerosols: Models and Observations, J.
3180	Clim., 8, 2364–2386.
3181	
3182	Nakicenovic, N., et al. (2000), IPCC Special Report on Emissions Scenarios, 570 pp.,
3183	Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK.
3184	
3185	Nolte, C., A. B. Gilliland, and C. Hogrefe (2007), Linking global to regional models to
3186	investigate future climate impacts on U.S. regional air quality 1.Surface ozone
3187	concentrations, submitted.
3188	
3189	Olivier, J. G. J., and J. J. M. Berdowski (2001), Global emissions sources and sinks, in
3190	The Climate System, edited by J. Berdowski, <i>et al.</i> , pp. 33-78, A.A. Balkema
3191	Publishers/Swets & Zeitlinger Publishers, Lisse. The Netherlands.
3192	<i>a a a a a a a a a a</i>
3193	Penner , J. E., J. Ouaas, T. Storelymo, T. Takemura, O. Boucher, H. Guo, A. Kirkevag, J.
3194	E. Kristjansson, and Ø. Seland (2006), Model intercomparison of indirect aerosol
3195	effects, Atmos. Chem. Phys. Discuss., 6, 1579-1617.
3196	
3197	Pincus, R., and M. Baker (1994), Precipitation, solar absorption, and albedo
3198	susceptibility in marine boundary layer clouds, Nature, 372, 250-252.
3199	
3200	Ramaswamy, V., et al. (2001), Radiative forcing of climate change, in Climate Change
3201	2001, edited by J. T. Houghton, pp. 349-416, Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge.
3202	
3203	Schmidt, G. A., <i>et al.</i> (2006), Present day atmospheric simulations using GISS ModelE:
3204	Comparison to in-situ, satellite and reanalysis data, J. Clim., 19, 153-192.
3205	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
3206	Schulz, M., et al. (2006), Radiative forcing by aerosols as derived from the AeroCom
3207	present-day and pre-industrial simulations, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 6, 5225-5246.
3208	
3209	Shindell, D. T., G. Faluvegi, S. E. Bauer, D. M. Koch, N. Unger, S. Menon, A., R. L.
3210	Miller, G. A. Schmidt, and D. G. Streets (2007), Climate response to projected

3211	changes in short-lived species under an A1B scenario from 2000-2050 in the
3212 3213	GISS climate model, J. Geophys. Res., 112, D20103, doi:10.1029/2007JD008753.
3213	Shindall D.T. G. Faluyagi and N. Bell (2003). Preindustrial-to-present-day radiative
3214	forcing by tropospheric ozone from improved simulations with the GISS
3215	chemistry-climate GCM, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 3, 1675-1702.
3217	
3218	Shindell, D. T., G. Faluvegi, A. Lacis, J. E. Hansen, R. Ruedy, and E. Aguilar (2006a).
3219	The role of tropospheric ozone increases in 20th century climate change, J.
3220	Geophys. Res., 111, D08302, , doi:10.1029/2005JD006348.
3221	Shindall D.T. C. Faluyagi N. Ungan E. Aquilan C. A. Sahmidt D. Kash S. F. Dayan
3222	and R. L. Miller (2006b). Simulations of preindustrial, present-day, and 2100
3224	conditions in the NASA GISS composition and climate model G-PUCCINI.
3225	Atmos. Chem. Phys., 6, 4427-4459.
3226	
3227	Shindell, D. T., B. P. Walter, and G. Faluvegi (2004), Impacts of climate change on
3228	methane emissions from wetlands, Geophys. Res. Lett., 31, L21202,
3229	doi:10.1029/2004GL021009.
3230	
3231	Stevenson, D. S., et al. (2006), Multi-model ensemble simulations of present-day and
3232	near-future tropospheric ozone, J. Geophys. Res., 111, D08301,
3233	doi:10.1029/2005JD006338.
3234	
3235	Stewart, R. W., S. Hameed, and J. P. Pinto (1977), Photochemistry of the tropospheric
3236	ozone, J. Geophys. Res., 82, 3134-3140.
3237	
3238	Streets, D., T. C. Bond, T. Lee, and C. Jang (2004), On the future of carbonaceous
3239	aerosol emissions, J. Geophys. Res., 109, doi:10.1029/2004JD004902.
3240	
3241	Tie, X., G. Brasseur, L. Emmons, L. Horowitz, and D. Kinnison (2001), Effects of
3242	aerosols on tropospheric oxidants: A global model study, J. Geophys. Res., 106,
3243	22931-22964.
3244	
3245	Tie, X., S. Madronich, S. Walters, D. P. Edwards, P. Ginoux, N. Mahowald, R. Zhang, C.
3246	Lou, and G. Brasseur (2005), Assessment of the global impact of aerosols on
3247	tropospheric oxidants, J. Geophys. Res., 110, D03204,
3248	doi:10.1029/2004JD005359.
3249	
3250	Twomey, S. (1974), Pollution and the planetary albedo, Atmos. Env., 8, 1251-1256.
3251	
3252	Unger, N., D. T. Shindell, D. M. Koch, and D. G. Streets (2007), Air pollution radiative
3253	forcing from specific emissions sectors at 2030, J. Geophys. Res., in press.
3254	

3255	Van der Werf, G. R., J. T. Randerson, G. J. Collatz, and G. L. (2003), Carbon emissions
3256	from fires in tropical and subtropical ecosystems, Global Change Biology, 9, 547-
3257	562.
3258	

Woodward, S., D. L. Roberts, and R. A. Betts (2005), A simulation of the effect of climate change-induced desertification on mineral dust aerosol, Geophys. Res. Lett., 32, L18810, doi:10.1029/2005GL023482.

3263 Appendix 3.1 Composition Models

3264

3265 A.3.1.1 Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory

3266 Composition changes for the short-lived species from 2000 to 2100 in the GFDL

3267 experiments were calculated using the global chemical transport model MOZART-2

3268 (Model for Ozone And Related chemical Tracers, version 2.4), which has been described

3269 in detail previously (Horowitz et al., 2003; Horowitz, 2006; and references therein. This

3270 model was used to generate distributions of ozone, sulfate, black and organic carbon, and

dust for the emission scenarios discussed in Section 3.2.1. Emissions and initial

3272 conditions for methane were scaled each decade to match the global average methane

3273 abundances specified in the A1B "marker" scenario. The model includes 63 gas-phase

3274 species, 11 aerosol and precursor species to simulate sulfate, nitrate, ammonium, and

3275 black and organic carbon and five size bins for mineral dust (diameter size bins of 0.2-2.0

3276 μm, 2.0-3.6 μm, 3.6-6.0 μm, 6.0-12.0 μm, and 12.0-20.0 μm). Hydrophobic black and

3277 organic carbon are chemically transformed into hydrophilic forms with a lifetime of 1.63

3278 days (Tie *et al.*, 2005). Different aerosol types are assumed to be externally mixed and do

3279 not interact with one another. Sulfur oxidation in the gas phase and within clouds is fully

3280 interactive with the gas-phase oxidant chemistry.

3281

3282 The transport in MOZART-2 is driven with meteorological inputs provided every three

3283 hours by the middle-atmosphere version of the NCAR Community Climate Model (Kiehl

- 3284 *et al.*, 1998). The meteorology was the same for each decade, thus excluding any
- 3285 feedbacks from climate change on natural emissions and rates of chemical reactions and
- 3286 removal. Thus, natural emissions, such as those of isoprene, dust, and NO_x from

а

3287	lightning, are held constant at present-day levels. Convective mass fluxes are re-
3288	diagnosed from the large-scale meteorology using the Hack (1994) and Zhang and
3289	McFarlane (1995) schemes. Vertical diffusion within the boundary layer is diagnosed
3290	using the scheme of Holtslag and Boville (1993). Tracer advection is performed using a
3291	flux-form semi-Lagrangian scheme (Lin and Rood, 1996).
3292	
3293	The horizontal resolution is 2.8° latitude x 2.8° longitude, with 34 hybrid sigma-pressure
3294	levels extending up to 4 hPa. Photolysis frequencies for clear-sky are interpolated from a
3295	pre-calculated lookup table, based on a standard radiative transfer calculation (TUV
3296	version 3.0; (Madronich and Flocke, 1998). The values are modified to account for
3297	cloudiness (Brasseur et al., 1998), but do not account for effects of the simulated
3298	aerosols. Heterogeneous hydrolysis of N_2O_5 and NO_3 on aerosol surfaces occurs at a rate
3299	based on the simulated sulfate surface area, with a reaction probability $= 0.04$ (Tie <i>et</i>
3300	al., 2005). Stratospheric concentrations of ozone and several other long-lived gases are
3301	relaxed to present-day climatological values.
3302	

3303 Dry deposition velocities for gas-phase species are calculated off-line using a resistance-

3304 in-series scheme (Wesely, 1989). Deposition velocities for aerosol species are prescribed

3305 as by Tie et al. (2005). Wet removal of soluble species in and below clouds is included as

3306 a first-order loss process, based on the large-scale and convective precipitation rates, as

3307 described by Horowitz et al. (2003). In-cloud scavenging is based on the

3308 parameterization of Giorgi and Chameides (1985), while below-cloud washout of highly

3309 soluble species follows Brasseur et al. (1998). For gas-phase species, the removal rate

3310	depends strongly on the temperature-dependent effective Henry's law constant. Wet
3311	deposition of soluble aerosols (sulfate, hydrophilic BC, hydrophilic OC, ammonium, and
3312	nitrate) is calculated by scaling the removal rate to that of highly-soluble HNO ₃ ,
3313	assuming the aerosols have a first-order loss rate constant equal to 20% of that of HNO_3
3314	(Tie et al., 2005). This scaling introduces a large uncertainty into the calculation of
3315	aerosol burdens. The sensitivity of model results to this scale factor is discussed below
3316	(Section 5). Wet removal of dust is calculated using the formulation of Zender <i>et al</i> .
3317	(2003), with below-cloud scavenging efficiencies of 0.02 $\text{m}^2 \text{kg}^{-1}$ for convective and 0.04
3318	m ² kg ⁻¹ for stratiform precipitation.
3319	
3320	The ozone and aerosol distributions from these simulations have been evaluated by
3321	Horowitz (2006) and Ginoux et al. (2006), respectively. Simulated ozone concentrations
3322	agree well with present-day observations and recent trends (Horowitz, 2006). Overall, the
3323	predicted concentrations of aerosol are within a factor 2 of the observed values and have
3324	a tendency to be overestimated (Ginoux et al., 2006). The annual mean surface sulfate
3325	concentrations match observed values within a factor 2 with values ranging from 0.05 μg
3326	$m^{\text{-3}}$ in the remote marine atmosphere to 13 $\mu g~m^{\text{-3}}$ in polluted regions. In general, the
3327	simulated concentrations are over-predicted in summer and under-predicted in winter.
3328	Sulfate mass column and zonal mean profiles are comparable to previous studies,
3329	although the global mean burden is about 15% higher. The annual mean concentration of
3330	carbonaceous aerosols is generally overestimated in polluted regions by up to a factor of
3331	2. An exception is West Africa where other models show significant loadings of
3332	carbonaceous aerosols associated with biomass burning activities during the dry season

3333	while our results do not show any perturbation arising from such activities. The source of
3334	this discrepancy seems to be caused in part by the emission inventory in West Africa. The
3335	annual mean dust concentration at the surface agrees with the observations to within a
3336	factor 2, except over Antarctica where it is underestimated by a factor of 5.
3337	
3338	The three-dimensional monthly mean distributions of ozone, black and organic carbon
3339	aerosol, and sulfate aerosol from MOZART-2 were archived from simulations for each
3340	decade from 2000 to 2100. The results from these simulations were then interpolated to
3341	intermediate years and used in the transient climate simulations. The distribution of dust
3342	from a present-day simulation in MOZART-2 was used in all years of the climate
3343	simulations.
3344	

3345 A.3.1.2 Goddard Institute for Space Studies

3346 The configuration of the GISS composition model used here has been described in detail

in (Shindell et al., 2007). The composition model PUCCINI (Physical Understanding of

3348 Composition-Climate INteractions and Impacts) includes ozone and oxidant

photochemistry in both the troposphere and stratosphere (Shindell *et al.*, 2006).

3350 Photochemistry includes 155 reactions. The model calculates the abundances of 51

3351 chemical species, 26 of which are transported by the model's advection scheme. It uses

3352 'lumped families' for hydrocarbons and PANs. Chemical reactions involving these

3353 surrogates are based on the similarity between the molecular bond structures within each

family using the reduced chemical mechanism of (Houweling *et al.*, 1998). This

3355 mechanism is based on the Carbon Bond Mechanism-4 (CBM-4) (Gery et al., 1989),

3356 modified to better represent the globally important range of conditions. The CBM-4 3357 scheme has been

3358	
3359	validated extensively against smog chamber experiments and more detailed chemical
3360	schemes. This scheme was modified for use in global models by removing aromatic
3361	compounds and adding in reactions important in background conditions, including
3362	organic nitrate and organic peroxide reactions, and extending the methane oxidation
3363	chemistry. The revised scheme was then readjusted based on the more extensive Regional
3364	Atmospheric Chemistry Model (RACM) (Stockwell et al., 1997), and the modified
3365	scheme includes several surrogate species designed to compensate for biases relative to
3366	the RACM mechanism. The modified scheme was shown to agree well with the detailed
3367	RACM reference mechanism over a wide range of chemical conditions including
3368	relatively pristine environments (Houweling et al., 1998).
3369	
3370	Rate coefficients are taken from the NASA JPL 2000 handbook (Sander et al., 2000).
3371	Photolysis rates are calculated using the Fast-J2 scheme (Bian and Prather, 2002), except

- 3372 for the photolysis of water and nitric oxide (NO) in the Schumann-Runge bands, which
- 3373 are parameterized according to (Nicolet, 1984; Nicolet and Cieslik, 1980). The aerosols
- 3374 component simulates sulfate, carbonaceous and sea-salt aerosols (Koch et al., 2007; Koch
- 3375 et al., 2006) and nitrate aerosols (Bauer et al., 2006). It includes prognostic simulations
- 3376 of DMS, MSA, SO₂ and sulfate mass distributions. The mineral dust aerosol model
- 3377 transports four different sizes classes of dust particles with radii between 0.1-1, 1-2, 2-4,
- 3378 and 4-8 microns (Miller et al., 2006). Most importantly, these components interact with

3379	one another, with linkages including oxidants affecting sulfate, gas-phase nitrogen
3380	species affecting nitrate, sulfate affecting nitrogen heterogeneous chemistry via reaction
3381	of N_2O_5 to HNO_3 , and sulfate and nitrate being absorbed onto mineral dust surfaces (<i>i.e.</i> ,
3382	the aerosols are internally mixed as coatings form on dust surfaces (Bauer et al., 2006).
3383	The latter is described by a pseudo first-order rate coefficient which gives the net
3384	irreversible removal rate of gas-phase species to an aerosol surface. We use the uptake
3385	coefficient of 0.1 recommended from laboratory measurements (Hanisch and Crowley,
3386	2001), though this value is fairly uncertain.
3387	
3388	Phase transformation and removal of soluble species is calculated using a wet deposition
3389	scheme in which soluble gases can be removed into either moist convective plumes or
3390	large-scale clouds as derived from the GCM's internal cloud scheme (Del Genio and
3391	Yao, 1993). During convection, all chemical species are transported along with the
3392	convective plumes, with scavenging of soluble species within and below cloud updrafts.
3393	In large-scale stratiform clouds, soluble gases are removed based on the fraction of the
3394	grid box over which precipitation is taking place. Washout of soluble species is
3395	calculated below precipitating clouds. In the case of either evaporation of precipitation
3396	before reaching the ground, or detrainment or evaporation from a convective updraft, the
3397	dissolved species are returned to the air. Wet chemistry calculations take place in each
3398	grid box at each time step, including the coupling with the convection scheme's

3399 entraining and nonentraining plumes (which are based on the convective instability in the

- 3400 particular grid box at that time), so are entirely consistent with the contemporaneous
- 3401 model physics. The solubility of each gas is determined by an effective Henry's Law

- 3402 coefficient, assuming a pH of 4.5. Surface dry deposition is calculated using a resistance-
- in-series model (Wesely and Hicks, 1977) coupled to a global, seasonally varying
 vegetation data set as given by (Chin *et al.*, 1996).
- 3405
- 3406 The 2000 simulation uses the 2000 emission inventory of the International Institute for
- 3407 Applied Systems Analysis (IIASA), except for biomass burning which is taken from the
- 3408 Global Fire Emission Database (GFED) averaged over 1997-2002 (Van der Werf et al.,
- 3409 2003) with emission factors from (Andrae and Merlet, 2001) for aerosols. The IIASA
- inventory is based on the 1995 EDGAR3.2 inventory (Olivier and Berdowski, 2001),
- 3411 extrapolated to 2000 using national and sector economic development data (Dentener et
- 3412 *al.*, 2005). Lightning NO_x emissions are calculated internally in the GCM (5.6 Tg/yr for
- 3413 present-day), and other natural sources are prescribed according to conventional
- 3414 estimates. Dust emissions are constant at 1580 Tg/yr, while isoprene emissions are 356
- 3415 Tg/yr. Emissions of DMS are 41 Tg/yr.
- 3416
- 3417 The simulations described here were run with this composition model included within a
- 3418 23-layer (up to 0.01 hPa), 4° x 5° horizontal resolution version of the ModelE climate
- 3419 model (Schmidt et al., 2006). This composition model was used for both the transient
- 3420 climate and regional/sector emissions perturbation simulations.
- 3421
- 3422 Present-day composition results in the model are generally similar to those in the
- 3423 underlying chemistry and aerosol models documented previously. The model used here
- 3424 does not include the enhanced convective scavenging of insoluble species prescribed in

3425	(Koch et al., 2007). Therefore our carbonaceous aerosol burden, especially in the free
3426	troposphere, is nearly double that of (Koch et al., 2007). Comparison with the limited
3427	available observations is comparable between the two simulations (a positive bias
3428	replaces a negative bias).
3429	
3430	A.3.1.3 National Center for Atmospheric Research
3431	Various methods were used at NCAR to estimate future composition. Present-day
3432	tropospheric ozone was taken from calculations performed by Lamarque et al. (2005)
3433	using the MOZART-2 model; beyond 2000, tropospheric ozone was calculated by T.
3434	Wigley using the MAGICC model
3435	(http://www.cru.uea.ac.uk/~mikeh/software/magicc.htm) forced by the time-varying
3436	emissions of NO_x , methane and VOCs and these average global values were used to scale
3437	the present-day distribution. Future carbonaceous aerosols were scaled from their
3438	present-day distribution (Collins et al., 2001) by a globally uniform factor whose time
3439	evolution follows the global evolution of SO_2 emissions. Future levels of sulfate aerosols
3440	were calculated using the MOZART model. Stratospheric ozone changes are prescribed
3441	following the study by (Kiehl et al., 1999).
3442	
3443	The Model for Ozone and Related chemical Tracers version 2 (MOZART-2) is
3444	described by Horowitz et al. (2003) and references therein. The model provides the
3445	distribution of 80 chemical constituents (including nonmethane hydrocarbons) between

3446 the surface and the stratosphere. The model was run at a uniform horizontal resolution

3447 of $\sim 2.8^{\circ}$ in both latitude and longitude. The vertical discretization of the

3448	meteorological data (described below) and hence of the model consists of 18 hybrid
3449	levels from the ground to ~4 hPa. The evolution of species is calculated with a time
3450	step of 20 min.

3451 The tropospheric photolysis rates use a vertical distribution of ozone based on the

simulated ozone in the troposphere and on the climatology from Kiehl *et al.* (1999)

3453 above. For each simulation, this latter distribution is updated to reflect the changes in the

3454 lower stratosphere during the 20th century, affecting only the photolysis rates and not the

amount of ozone transported from the stratosphere.

3456

3457 The NCAR regional/sector perturbation simulations (Section 3.4) used a version of

3458 MOZART chemical transport model (Horowitz *et al.*, 2003) embedded within the

3459 Community Atmosphere Model (CAM3, Collins et al., 2006). This model, known as

3460 CAM-chem, includes an extension of the chemical mechanism presented by Horowitz et

3461 *al.* (2003) to include an updated terpene oxidation scheme and a better treatment of

3462 anthropogenic non-methane hydrocarbons (NMHCs). The MOZART aerosols have been

3463 extended by Tie et al. (2001, 2005) to include a representation of ammonium nitrate that

3464 is dependent on the amount of sulfate and ammonia present in the air mass following the

3465 parameterization of gas/aerosol partitioning by Metzger et al. (2002). In brief, CAM-

3466 chem simulates the evolution of the bulk aerosol mass of black carbon (BC, hydrophobic

3467 and hydrophilic), primary organic (POA, hydrophobic and hydrophilic), second organic

3468 (SOA, linked to the gas-phase chemistry through the oxidation of atmospheric NMHCs

3469 as in (Chung and Seinfeld, 2002), ammonium and ammonium nitrate (from NH₃

3470 emissions), and sulfate aerosols (from SO₂ and DMS emissions). It also considers the

3471	uptake of N_2O_5 , HO_2 , NO_2 , and NO_3 on aerosols. Results from the CAM-chem model are
3472	discussed by Lamarque et al. (2005b). A description of sea-salt, updated from Tie et al.
3473	(2005), is also included. Finally, a monthly-varying climatology of dust is used only for
3474	radiative calculations. The CAM-chem model considers only the direct effect of aerosols
3475	and the atmospheric model is coupled with the chemistry solely through the radiative
3476	fluxes, taking into account all radiatively active gases and aerosols. The horizontal
3477	resolution is 2° latitude x 2.5° longitude, with 26 levels ranging from the surface to ~4

3478 hPa.

3479 Appendix 3.2 Climate Models

3480 A.3.2.1 Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory

3482 NOAA's Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory, which has been previously described 3483 in detail (Delworth *et al.*, 2006). We will summarize here. The model simulates

Climate simulations at GFDL used the coupled climate model recently developed at

- 3484 atmospheric and oceanic climate and variability from the diurnal time-scale through
- 3485 multi-century climate change without employing flux adjustment. The control simulation
- 3486 has a stable, realistic climate when integrated over multiple centuries and a realistic
- 3487 ENSO (*Wittenberg et al.*, 2006). Its equilibrium climate response to a doubling of CO₂ is
- $3488 \quad 3.4C^1$ (*Stouffer et al.*, 2006). There are no indirect aerosol effects included in any of the
- 3489 simulations. The resolution of the land and atmospheric components is 2.5° longitude x
- 2° latitude and the atmospheric model has 24 vertical levels. The ocean resolution is 1°
- 3491 latitude x 1° longitude, with meridional resolution equatorward of 30° becoming
- 3492 progressively finer, such that the meridional resolution is $1/3^{\circ}$ at the Equator. There are
- 3493 50 vertical levels in the ocean, with 22 evenly spaced levels within the top 220 m. The
- 3494 ocean component has poles over North America and Eurasia to avoid polar filtering.
- 3495

3481

Using a five member ensemble simulation of the historical climate (1861-2003) including the evolution of natural and anthropogenic forcing agents, the GFDL climate model is able to capture the global historical trend in observed surface temperature for the 20th century as well as many continental-scale features (Knutson *et al.*, 2006). However, the model shows some tendency for too much twentieth-century warming in lower latitudes and too little warming in higher latitudes. Differences in Arctic Oscillation behavior

3502 between models and observations contribute substantially to an underprediction of the 3503 observed warming over northern Asia. El Niño interactions complicate comparisons of 3504 observed and simulated temperature records for the El Chichón and Mt. Pinatubo 3505 eruptions during the early 1980s and early 1990s (Knutson et al., 2006). In Figure 7d of 3506 Knutson et al. (2006), where the model ensemble and observations are compared grid box by grid box, ~ 60% of those grid boxes with sufficient observational data have 20th 3507 3508 Century surface temperature trends that agree quantitatively with the model ensemble. In general, many observed continental-scale features, including a 20th century cooling over 3509 3510 the North Atlantic, are captured by the model ensemble, as Figures 7a and 7c in Knutson 3511 et al. (2006) show. However, the model ensemble does not capture the observed cooling 3512 over the southeastern US and it produces a 20th century cooling over the North Pacific 3513 that is not observed.

3514

3515 A.3.2.2 Goddard Institute for Space Studies

3516 The GISS climate simulations were performed using GISS ModelE (Schmidt et al.,

3517 2006). We use a 20-layer version of the atmospheric model (up to 0.1 hPa) coupled to a

3518 dynamic ocean without flux adjustment, both run at 4 by 5 degree horizontal resolution,

as in the GISS-ER IPCC AR4 simulations (Hansen *et al.*, 2007). This model has been

3520 extensively evaluated against observations (Schmidt *et al.*, 2006), and has a climate

3521 sensitivity in accord with values inferred from paleoclimate data and similar to that of

3522 mainstream GCMs; an equilibrium climate sensitivity of 2.6°C for doubled CO₂.

3523 The modeled radiatively active species influence the climate in the GCM. Ozone and

aerosols can affect both the short and long wavelength radiation flux. Water uptake on

- aerosol surfaces influences the aerosol effective radius, refractive index and extinction
- efficiency as a function of wavelength and the local relative humidity (Koch *et al.*, 2007),
- 3527 which in turn affects the GCM's radiation field.
- 3528
- 3529 The GISS model also includes a simple parameterization for the aerosol indirect effect
- 3530 (Menon et al., 2002) (see box on aerosol indirect effect). For the present simulations, we
- use only cloud cover changes (the 2nd indirect effect), with empirical coefficients
- 3532 selected to give roughly -1 W m⁻² forcing from the preindustrial to the present, a value
- 3533 chosen to match diurnal temperature and satellite polarization measurements, as
- described in (Hansen *et al.*, 2005). We note, however, that this forcing is roughly twice
- 3535 the value of many other model studies (Penner et al., 2006). The aerosol indirect effect in
- the model takes place only from the surface through ~570 hPa, as we only let aerosols
- 3537 affect liquid-phase stratus clouds.
- 3538

3539 A.3.2.3 National Center for Atmospheric Research

- 3540 The transient climate simulations use the NCAR Community Climate System Model
- 3541 CCSM3 (Collins et al., 2006). This model had been run previously with evolution of
- 3542 short-lived species in the future for the IPCC AR4. The model was run at T85 (~1.4 $^{\circ}$ x
- 1.4° resolution). For this study, a new simulation was performed for 2000-2050 in which
- 3544 ozone and aerosols were kept at their 2000 levels. The equilibrium climate sensitivity of
- 3545 this model to doubled CO_2 is 2.7°C.

3546	Appendix 3.2 References
3547	
3548	Bauer, S. E., M. I. Mishchenko, A. Lacis, S. Zhang, J. Perlwitz, and S. M. Metzger
3549	(2006), Do sulfate and nitrate coatings on mineral dust have important effects on
3550	radiative properties and climate modeling?, J. Geophys. Res., 112, D06307, doi:
3551	10.1029/2005JD006977.
3552	
3553	Bian, H., and M. Prather (2002), Fast-J2: Accurate simulations of photolysis in global
3554	climate models, J. Atmos. Chem., 41, 281-296.
3555	
3556	Brasseur, G. P., D. A. Hauglustaine, S. Walters, P. J. Rasch, JF. Müller, C. Granier,
3557	and X. Tie (1998), MOZART, a global chemical transport model for ozone and
3558	related chemical tracers, 1, Model description, J. Geophys. Res., 103, 28,265-
3559	228,289.
3560	
3561	Chin, M., D. J. Jacob, G. M. Gardner, M. S. Forman-Fowler, P. A. Spiro, and D. L.
3562	Savoie (1996), A global three-dimensional model of tropospheric sulfate, J. Geophys.
3563	Res., 101, 18,667-618,690.
3564	
3565	Collins, W. D., P. J. Rasch, B. E. Eaton, B. Khattatov, JF. Lamarque, and C. S. Zender
3566	(2001), Simulating aerosols using a chemical transport model with assimilation of
3567	satellite aerosol retrievals: Methodology for INDOEX, J. Geophys. Res., 106, 7313–
3568	7336.
3569	
3570	Collins. W. D., <i>et al.</i> (2006). The formulation and atmospheric simulation of the
3571	Community Atmosphere Model: CAM3, J. Clim., 19, 2144-2161.
3572	
3573	Del Genio , A. D., and MS. Yao (1993). Efficient cumulus parameterization for long-
3574	term climate studies: The GISS scheme, in The Representation of Cumulus
3575	Convection in Numerical Models, AMS Meteor, Monograph, edited by K. A.
3576	Emanuel and D. A. Raymond, pp. 181-184. American Meteorological Society.
3577	Emander and Erminagmond, pp. 101-101, Innertean meteororogical Society.
3578	Delworth, T. L., et al. (2006), GFDL's CM2 Global Coupled Climate Models, Part I:
3579	Formulation and simulation characteristics, J. Clim., 19, 643-674.
3580	
3581	Gerv. M. W., G. Z. Whitten, J. P. Killus, and M. C. Dodge (1989). A photochemical
3582	kinetics mechanism for urban and regional scale computer modeling I Geophys
3583	Res 94 975-956
3584	
3585	Ginoux P. J. W. Horowitz, V. Ramaswamy, J. V. Geogdzhavev, B. N. Holben, G.
3586	Stenchikov and X Tie (2006) Evaluation of zerosol distribution and optical depth in
3587	the Geophysical Fluid Dynamics I aboratory coupled model CM2 1 for present
3588	climate I Geophysical Tulu Dynamics Laboratory coupled model CM2.1101 present
2280	Chinale, J. Ocophys. Res., 111, D22210, doi:10.1029/2005jD000/0/.
2202	Ciorgi E and W.I. Chamaidas (1085). The reinout nerometarization in a rhotechamical
2501	model I Georbus Dec. 00.7272.7290
2221	model, J. Geophys. Res., 90, 7872-7880.

3592	
3593	Hack, J. J. (1994), Parameterization of moist convection in the NCAR community
3594	climate model (CCM2), J. Geophys. Res., 99, 5551–5568.
3595	
3596	Hanisch, F., and J. N. Crowley (2001). The heterogeneous reactivity of gaseous nitric
3597	acid on authentic mineral dust samples, and on individual mineral and clay mineral
3598	components Phys Chem Chem Phys 3 2474-2482
3599	
3600	Hansen, L. et al. (2005). Efficacy of Climate Forcings, J. Geophys. Res., 110, D18104.
3601	doi:10.1029/2005ID005776
3602	
3603	Hansen I et al. (2007) Dangerous human-made interference with climate: A GISS
3604	modelE study Atmos Chem Phys 7 2287-2312
3605	nodell study, runos. chem. r nys., r, 2207 2512.
3606	Holtslag A and B Boyille (1993) Local versus nonlocal boundary-layer diffusion in a
3607	global climate model. J. Clim. 6, 1825-1842.
3608	groour enninge model, e. ennin, e, 1028-1012.
3609	Horowitz L. W. (2006). Past, present, and future concentrations of tropospheric ozone
3610	and aerosols: Methodology ozone evaluation and sensitivity to aerosol wet removal.
3611	L Geophys Res 111 D22211 doi:10.1029/2005ID006937
3612	J. Geophys. Res., 111, D22211, doi:10.1027/2005/D000757.
3613	Horowitz L. W. <i>et al.</i> (2003). A global simulation of tropospheric ozone and related
3614	tracers: Description and evaluation of MOZART, version 2. J. Geophys. Res.
3615	108(D24) 4784 doi:10.1029/2002ID002853
3616	100(D21), 1701, doi:10.102)/20023D002055.
3617	Houweling S. F. Dentener, and J. Lelieveld (1998). The impact of non-methane
3618	hydrocarbon compounds on tropospheric photochemistry. J. Geophys. Res. 103.
3619	10 673-610 696
3620	10,075 010,050.
3621	Kiehl J. T. J. J. Hack, G. B. Bonan, B. A. Boville, D. L. Williamson, and P. J. Rasch
3622	(1998) The National Center for Atmospheric Research Community Climate Model:
3623	CCM3 I Clim 11 1131-1149
3624	
3625	Kiehl I.T. T. I. Schneider R. W. Portmann and S. Solomon (1999). Climate forcing
3626	due to tropospheric and stratospheric ozone. I. Geophys. Res. 104, 31, 239-231, 254
3627	due to tropospherie and stratospherie ozone, s. Geophys. Res., 101, 51,257 251,251.
3627	Koch D T Bond D Streets N Bell and G R van der Werf (2007) Global impacts of
3629	aerosols from particular source regions and sectors I Geophys Res 112 D02205
3630	doi:10.1020/2005ID007024
3631	doi.10.102)/2003 3D 00/024.
3632	Kuch D. G. Schmidt and C. Field (2006). Sulfur sea salt and radionuclide aerosols in
3632	GISS ModelE I Geophys Res. 111 D06206 doi:10.1020/200/ID005550
363/	GISS MODEL, J. Geophys. Res., 111, D00200, 001.10.1029/2007JD003330.
3635	Ismarque L.F. P. Hess I. Emmons I. Buig W. M. Washington and C. Graniar
3635	(2005) Tropospheric ozone evolution between 1800 and 1000 I Geophys Des 110
3637	D08304 doi:10.1020/2004 ID005537
5051	

3638	
3639	Lin, SJ., and R.B. Rood (1996), Multidimensional flux-form semi-lagrangian transport
3640	schemes, Mon. Wea. Rev., 124, 2046-2070.
3641	
3642	Madronich, S., and S. Flocke (1998), The role of solar radiation in atmospheric
3643	chemistry, in Handbook of Environmental Chemistry, edited by P. Boule, pp. 1-26,
3644	Springer-Verlag, New York.
3645	
3646	Menon, S., A., D. Del Genio, D. Koch, and G. Tselioudis (2002), GCM Simulations of
3647	the Aerosol Indirect Effect: Sensitivity to Cloud Parameterization and Aerosol
3648	Burden, J. Atmos. Sci., 59, 692-713.
3649	
3650	Miller, R. L., et al. (2006), Mineral Dust Aerosols in the NASA Goddard Institute for
3651	Space Studies ModelE AGCM, J. Geophys. Res., 111, D0208,
3652	doi:10.1029/2005JD005796.
3653	
3654	Nicolet, M. (1984), On the photodissociation of water vapour in the mesosphere, Planet.
3655	Space Sci., 32, 871-880.
3656	
3657	Nicolet, M., and S. Cieslik (1980), The photodissociation of nitric oxide in the
3658	mesosphere and stratosphere, Planet. Space Sci., 28, 105-115.
3659	
3660	Penner, J. E., J. Quaas, T. Storelvmo, T. Takemura, O. Boucher, H. Guo, A. Kirkevag, J.
3661	E. Kristjansson, and Ø. Seland (2006), Model intercomparison of indirect aerosol
3662	effects, Atmos. Chem. Phys. Discuss., 6, 1579-1617.
3663	
3664	Sander, S. P., et al. (2000), Chemical kinetics and photochemical data for use in
3665	stratospheric modeling, Eval. 13, JPL Publ. 00-003.
3666	
3667	Schmidt, G. A., et al. (2006), Present day atmospheric simulations using GISS ModelE:
3668	Comparison to in-situ, satellite and reanalysis data, J. Clim., 19, 153-192.
3669	
3670	Shindell, D. T., G. Faluvegi, S. E. Bauer, D. M. Koch, N. Unger, S. Menon, A., R. L.
3671	Miller, G. A. Schmidt, and D. G. Streets (2007), Climate response to projected
3672	changes in short-lived species under an A1B scenario from 2000-2050 in the GISS
3673	climate model, J. Geophys. Res., 112, D20103, doi:10.1029/2007JD008753.
3674	
3675	Shindell, D. T., G. Faluvegi, N. Unger, E. Aguilar, G. A. Schmidt, D. Koch, S. E. Bauer,
3676	and R. L. Miller (2006), Simulations of preindustrial, present-day, and 2100
3677	conditions in the NASA GISS composition and climate model G-PUCCINI, Atmos.
3678	Chem. Phys., 6, 4427-4459.
3679	
3680	Stockwell, W. R., F. Kirchner, M. Kuhn, and S. Seefeld (1997), A new mechanism for
3681	regional atmospheric chemistry modeling, 102, 25,847-825,879.
3682	

3683 3684 3685	Tie , X., S. Madronich, S. Walters, D.P. Edwards, P. Ginoux, N. Mahowald, R. Zhang, C. Lou, and G. Brasseur (2005), Assessment of the global impact of aerosols on tropospheric oxidants, J. Geophys. Res., 110, D03204, doi:10.1029/2004JD005359.
3686	
3687	Wesely, M.L. (1989), Parameterization of surface resistance to gaseous dry deposition in
3688	regional-scale numerical models, Atmos. Environ., 23, 1293-1304.
3689	
3690	Wesely, M. L., and B. B. Hicks (1977), Some factors that affect the deposition rates of
3691	sulfur dioxide and similar gases on vegetation, J. Air Pollut. Control Assoc., 27,
3692	1110-1116.
3693	
3694	Zender, C. S., H. Bian, and D. Newman (2003), Mineral Dust Entrainment and
3695	Deposition (DEAD) model: Description and 1990s dust climatology, J. Geophys.
3696	Res., 108(D14), 4416, doi:10.1029/2002JD002775.
3697	
3698	Zhang, G.J., and N.A. McFarlane (1995), Sensitivity of climate simulations to the
3699	parameterization of cumulus convection in the Canadian Climate Centre general
3700	circulation model, Atmos. Ocean, 33, 407-446.

3701 Chapter 4 Findings, Issues, Opportunities, and

3702 **Recommendations**

3703

3704 Lead Author(s): Hiram Levy II, GFDL/NOAA; Drew T. Shindell, GISS/NASA; Alice
3705 Gilliland, ARL/NOAA

3706

4.1 Introduction

- 3708 This Chapter, which is intended for both technical and non-technical audiences, provides
- a summary of the major findings, presents a number of new questions that were revealed
- 3710 by our study, and identifies new opportunities for future research.

3711

3712 **4.2 Major Findings**

3713 The major Findings of Synthesis and Assessment Product 3.2 are summarized below:

- 3715 1. The SAP 2.1a emission scenarios for long-lived³⁹ species produce climate projections
- that are within the IPCC range, although it should be noted that the most extreme
- 3717 stabilization scenario⁴⁰, which is equivalent to a carbon dioxide stabilization level of 450
- 3718 ppm, results in global surface temperatures below those calculated for the most moderate
- 3719 IPCC scenario, particularly beyond 2050.
- 3720

³⁹ Atmospheric lifetimes for the long-lived radiative species of interest range from 10 years for methane to more than 100 years for nitrous oxide. While carbon dioxide's lifetime is more complex, we can think of it as being more than 100 years in the climate system. As a result of their long atmospheric lifetime, they are well-mixed and evenly distributed throughout. Global atmospheric lifetime is the mass of a species in the atmosphere divided by the mass that is removed from the atmosphere each year.

⁴⁰ Stabilization scenarios are a representation of the future emissions of a substance based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about the driving forces (such as population, socio-economic development, technological change) and their key relationships. These emissions are constrained so that the resulting atmospheric concentrations of the substance level-off at a pre-determined value in the future.

- 2. Our results suggest that the short-lived⁴¹ species do matter to the climate, even out to 3721 year 2100. The presence of radiatively active⁴² short-lived species can significantly 3722 change the regional surface temperature response (for example over the summertime 3723 3724 continental US). It is noteworthy that the location of the simulated climate response is not 3725 local to the forcing. 3726 3. We find that the geographic (spatial) distribution of radiative forcing⁴³ is less 3727 important than the spatial distribution of climate response. Thus, both short-lived and 3728 3729 long-lived species appear to cause enhanced climate responses in the same regions rather 3730 than short-lived species having an enhanced effect primarily in or near polluted areas. 3731 This means that regional emission control strategies for short-lived pollutants will have 3732 large-scale climate impacts.
- 3733
- 4. The three comprehensive climate models⁴⁴ and their associated chemical composition
- 3735 models⁴⁵ participating in this report produced differing outcomes. Each model represents

⁴¹ Atmospheric lifetimes for the short-lived radiative species of interest range in the lower atmosphere from a day for nitrogen oxides, from a day to a week for most particles, and from a week to a month for ozone. As a result of their short lifetime their concentrations are highly variable and concentrated in the lowest part of the atmosphere, primarily near their sources.

⁴² Radiatively active indicates the ability of a substance to absorb and re-emit radiation, thus changing the temperature of the lower atmosphere.

⁴³ Radiative forcing is a measure of how the energy balance of the Earth-atmosphere system is influenced when factors that affect climate, such as atmospheric composition or surface reflectivity, are altered. When radiative forcing is positive, the energy of the Earth-atmosphere system will ultimately increase, leading to a warming of the system. In contrast, for a negative radiative forcing, the energy will ultimately decrease, leading to a cooling of the system. For technical details see Box 3.2.

⁴⁴ Comprehensive climate models are state-of-the-art numerical representation of the climate based on the physical, chemical and biological properties of its components, their interactions and feedback processes that accounts for many of climate's known properties. Coupled atmosphere/ocean/sea-ice General Circulation Models (AOGCMs) provide a comprehensive representation of the physical climate system.

⁴⁵ Chemical composition models are state-of-the-art numerical models that use the emission of gases and particles as inputs and simulate their chemical interactions, global transport by the winds, and removal by rain, snow and deposition to the earth's surface. The resulting outputs are global three-dimensional distributions of the initial gases and particles and their products.

3736	a thoughtful, but incomplete characterization of the driving forces and processes that are
3737	believed to be important to the climate or to the global distributions of the short-lived
3738	species. This was only a beginning. Much work remains to be done regarding the climate
3739	response to short-lived species.
3740	
3741	5. The two most important uncertainties in characterizing the potential climate impact of
3742	short-lived species are found to be the projection of their future emissions and the
3743	determination of the indirect effect ⁴⁶ of particles on climate. See 4.3 for a discussion of
3744	the fundamental difference between uncertainties in future emissions and uncertainties in
3745	processes, such as the indirect effect of particles.
3746	
3747	6. Natural particles such as dust and sea salt also play an important role and their
3748	emissions and interactions differed significantly among the models, with consequences to
3749	the role of short-lived pollutants. This inconsistency among models should be reconciled
3750	in future studies.
3751	
3752	7. Emissions reductions of soot in the domestic energy/power sector in Asia appear to
3753	offer the greatest potential for substantial, simultaneous improvement in local air quality
3754	and reduction of global climate change.
3755	
3756	

⁴⁶ Particles may have an indirect effect on the climate system by modifying the optical properties and lifetime of clouds. A detailed technical discussion is given in Box 3.1.

3758 4.3 Issues Raised

3759 It is important to recognize the difference between uncertainties in processes and 3760 uncertainties in future emissions. Uncertainties in chemical and physical processes, which 3761 are discussed in 4.3.2-3, represent the state of our current knowledge. The fact that one 3762 modeling group chooses to include a process such as indirect forcing of climate by 3763 particles, while another group chooses not to, shows that our knowledge about short-lived 3764 species and their interactions with climate is still evolving. Eventually, with further 3765 research, uncertainties in chemical and physical processes can be reduced if not 3766 completely removed. However, uncertainties in future emissions, which are discussed in 3767 4.3.1, will always be with us. What we can do is develop a set of internally consistent 3768 emission scenarios that include all of the important radiative species and bracket the full 3769 range of possible future outcomes.

3770

3771 4.3.1 Emission Projections

3772 The analysis presented in Chapter 3 showed that the main contributors to the divergence 3773 among model projections of future particle loading and climate forcing were the 3774 differences in the underlying emissions projections. Those differences arose from two primary factors. First, different integrated assessment models⁴⁷ interpret a common 3775 socio-economic 'storyline' in different ways, as demonstrated in Chapter 2. Second, 3776 3777 emission scenarios were not produce for some short-lived species and had to be added in 3778 later by other emissions modeling groups or by the climate modeling groups themselves. 3779 These same issues were also encountered in Chapter 2 which focused on the SAP 2.1

⁴⁷ Integrated assessment models are a framework of models, currently quite simplified, from the physical, biological, economic and social sciences that interact among themselves in a consistent manner and can be used to evaluate the status and the consequences of environmental change and the policy responses to it.

3780	stabilization scenarios. While emission scenarios for short-lived species were outside of
3781	SAP 2.1's mandate, climate projections require them. Part of the reason for the different
3782	emission inventories used here and in the IPCC studies was that the integrated assessment
3783	models did not recognize that these species were necessarily important when the
3784	scenarios were first constructed.
3785	
3786	Just consider two of the integrated assessment models used to generate the sulfur dioxide
3787	and nitrogen oxide emissions for the A1B scenario used in Chapter 3: The two models
3788	project different rates of growth; Total energy use is also different in the two models,
3789	with 3% greater use in one model by 2030, but 9% less usage at 2050; That same model
3790	is less optimistic about emissions controls.
3791	
3792	None of the emission models predict elemental and organic carbon aerosol ⁴⁸ emissions.
3793	The GFDL composition model followed the IPCC suggestion to scale future carbon
3794	aerosol emissions by the emissions for carbon monoxide, which are projected to increase
3795	throughout the 21 st century. By 2050, the projected carbon monoxide emission increases
3796	range from 8 to 119% across the collection of integrated assessment models used for the
3797	last IPCC report. In contrast, the GISS global chemical composition model used recent
3798	estimates by Streets et al. (2004) that project a substantial decrease in future emissions of
3799	carbon aerosol (Figure 3.1; Table 3.1). Ammonia emissions present a similar problem.
3800	They are sometimes scaled by default to follow nitrous oxide, which is projected to
3801	increase significantly. Given the number of ammonia sources that are disconnected from

⁴⁸ Aerosols are very small airborne solid or liquid particles that reside in the atmosphere for at least several hours with the smallest remaining airborne for days.

3802	nitrous oxide production, this may be questionable. Moreover newer projections for
3803	ammonia emission have a much slower rate of increase.
3804	

- 3805 Finally, the global chemical composition models all used their own natural emissions.
- 3806 Though these were held constant, they influence the response to anthropogenic emissions
- 3807 by determining the background abundance of short-lived species. The level of natural
- 3808 species, dust, can also directly affect the level of an anthropogenic species, as it does in
- 3809 the GISS model by removing sulfate particles.
- 3810

3811 We face very significant problems in projecting the future emissions for short-lived

3813 lived species for the next 20 years when, due to the inertia in the major emitters of most

species. Future climates are only weakly dependent on the projected emissions of short

3814 short-lived species, we may have credibility in forecasting emission trends for a species

3815 such as sulfur dioxide or the nitrogen oxides. However, we have shown that plausible

3816 emission scenarios for the short-lived species have the potential for significant climate

3817 impacts through the rest of the 21^{st} century.

3818

Unlike the long-lived greenhouse gases, they do not accumulate, so the full impact of short-lived species at year 2100 depends on their end of the century emissions. At this time, there is no credible quantitative skill in forecasting short-lived emissions out to 2100. As Chapter 3 demonstrates, it is not even clear that we can currently predict the sign of the change for elemental carbon emissions over the next decade. This is a problem that requires not just enhanced scientific knowledge, but also the ability to predict social,

- economic and technological developments as far as 100 years into the future. One needsonly to think back to 1907 to realize how difficult that is and will be.
- 3827

3828 **4.3.2** Aerosols (Indirect Effect, Direct Effect, Mixing, Water Uptake)

- 3829 We find that several aspects of aerosol modeling have large uncertainties, of which the
- aerosol indirect effect, which is very poorly known, is probably the most critical. Many
- 3831 aspects of the aerosol-cloud interaction are not well quantified, and hence the effect was
- 3832 left out entirely in the GFDL and NCAR simulations. The GISS model used a highly
- 3833 parameterized approach that is quite crude. The modeling community as a whole cannot
- 3834 yet produce a credible characterization of the climate response to aerosol/cloud
- 3835 interactions. All models (including those participating in this study) are currently either
- ignoring it, or strongly constraining the model response.
- 3837

3840

3838 As discussed in Section 3.2.4, observations of aerosol optical depth⁴⁹ are best able to

3839 constrain the total extinction (absorption + scattering) of sunlight by all aerosols under

3841 [cool] or absorb [warm]. Improved measurements of extinction and absorption may allow

clear-sky conditions, but not to identify the effect of individual species which may scatter

- those two classes of aerosols to be separated, but will not solve the fundamental problem
- 3843 of determining the relative importance of individual species. As seen in this and other
- 3844 studies, models exhibit a wide range of relative contributions to total aerosol optical
- depth from the various natural and anthropogenic aerosols (see Figure 3.2). Thus, the
- 3846 direct radiative effect of changes in a particular aerosol species can be substantially

⁴⁹Aerosol optical depth is a measure of the fraction of radiation at a given wavelength absorbed or scattered by aerosols while passing through the atmospher<u>e</u>.

3849	Additionally, aerosol species are not independent of one another. They mix together, a
3850	process that is only beginning to be incorporated in composition and climate models. In
3851	these studies, for example, the GISS model included the influence of sulfate particles
3852	sticking to dust, which can decrease the sulfate radiative forcing, by ~40% between 2000
3853	and 2030 (Bauer et al., 2007), but the sticking rates are quite uncertain. Mixing of other
3854	aerosol types is also highly uncertain, but is known to occur in the atmosphere and would
3855	also affect the magnitude of aerosol radiative forcings.

3856

Another process that influences the effect of aerosols on climate is their uptake of water vapor, which alters their size and optical properties. This process is now included in all state-of –the-art comprehensive climate models. As the uptake varies exponentially with relative humidity, small differences in treatment of this process have the potential to cause large discrepancies. However, our analysis in Chapter 3 (*e.g.* Table 3.7) suggests that the differences induced by this process may be small relative to the others we have just discussed.

3864

3865 **4.3.3 Climate and Air Quality Policy Interdependence**

3866 Chapter 3 exposes major uncertainties in the climate impacts of short-lived species that 3867 will have to be addressed in future research. We raise important issues linking air quality 3868 control and global warming, but are unable to provide conclusive answers. We are able,

however, to identify key questions that must be addressed by future research.

3871	Most future sources of these short-lived species result from the same combustion
3872	processes responsible for the increases in atmospheric carbon dioxide. However,
3873	reductions in their emissions will be driven by local and regional air pollution issues that
3874	can be addressed independently of any reductions in carbon dioxide emissions.
3875	Furthermore their climate responses to emission changes can be felt much more quickly
3876	because of shorter atmospheric lifetimes. The good news is that there is at least one clear
3877	win-win solution for climate and air quality, methane reduction. Elemental carbon (black
3878	carbon) particles and nitrogen oxide are potential win-win as well, but the climate impact
3879	of reductions in their emissions is uncertain. On the other hand, the reduction of sulfur
3880	and organic carbon aerosols results in the loss of cooling and increased global warming.
3881	
3882	The cases of black or elemental carbon (soot) and nitrogen oxide gases are illustrative of
3883	the complexities of this issue. A major source of soot is the burning of biofuel, the
3884	sources of which are primarily animal and human waste as well as crop residue, all of
3885	which are considered carbon dioxide neutral. Current suggested replacements result in the
3886	release of fossil carbon dioxide. Therefore this reduction in biofuel burning, while
3887	reducing the emission of soot, will increase the emission of carbon dioxide. The actual
3888	net climate response from reduced use of biofuel is not clear. The case of nitrogen oxides
3889	appears to be approximately neutral for climate, though clearly a strong win for air
3890	quality. Reducing nitrogen oxides reduces ozone, which reduces warming. However,
3891	reductions in both lead to reduced hydroxyl radicals and therefore an increased level of
- methane, which increases warming. We must pay careful attention to the "Law ofUnintended Consequences".
- 3894

3895 There clearly are win-win, win-uncertain, and win-lose situations regarding climate and 3896 actions taken to improve air quality. We are not making any policy recommendations in 3897 Synthesis and Assessment Product 3.2, but we do identify the policy relevant scientific 3898 issues. At this time we can not provide any quantitatively definitive scientific answers 3899 beyond the well known facts that the decrease of sulfur and organic carbon particles, both 3900 of which cool the climate, will increase global warming, while decreased methane will 3901 decrease global mean warming. Decreases in the burning of biofuel, as well as decreased 3902 emissions of nitrogen oxides are more complex and the net result is not clear at this time. 3903

3904 4.4 Research Opportunities and Recommendations

3905 This last Section of the report is a call for focused scientific research in emission

3906 projections, radiative forcing⁵⁰, chemical composition modeling and regional

3907 downscaling. Particular emphasis needs to be paid to the future emission scenarios for

3908 sulfur dioxide, elemental carbon particles and nitrogen oxides, to the indirect radiative

- 3909 forcing by aerosols, and to a number of ambiguities in current treatments of transport,
- deposition, and chemistry.

3911

⁵⁰ Radiative forcing is a measure of how the energy balance of the Earth-atmosphere system is influenced when factors that affect climate, such as atmospheric composition or surface reflectivity, are altered. When radiative forcing is positive, the energy of the Earth-atmosphere system will ultimately increase, leading to a warming of the system. In contrast, for a negative radiative forcing, the energy will ultimately decrease, leading to a cooling of the system. For technical details see Box 3.2

3913 4.4.1 Emission Scenario Development 3914 Future climate studies must seriously address the very difficult issue of producing 3915 realistic and consistent 100 year emission scenarios for short-lived species that include a 3916 wide range of socio-economic and development pathways and are driven by local and 3917 regional air quality actions taken around the globe. 3918 The current best projections used in this report and in the 4th Assessment Report of the 3919 3920 IPCC do not even agree on whether elemental carbon particle and nitrogen oxide 3921 emission trends continue to increase or decrease. While all sulfur dioxide emissions 3922 trends assume that emissions in 2100 will be less than present, how much less is quite 3923 uncertain, and all may well be wrong. Part of the reason for the different emission 3924 inventories for short-lived species used here and in the IPCC studies was that the 3925 integrated assessment models did not recognize that these species were necessarily 3926 important when the scenarios were first constructed. Clarification of the challenges 3927 associated with emissions projections (not a simple matter of improving quantitative skill, 3928 as these are a function of difficult-to-anticipate socioeconomic choices) is also necessary. 3929 3930 As the greatest divergences in our study came from the carbon aerosols that were not 3931 projected for the A1B scenario, we strongly recommend that future emission scenarios 3932 pay greater attention to the short-lived species and provide consistent emissions 3933 projections for carbon aerosols and ammonia along with the other short-lived and long-3934 lived species. We are aware that many integrated assessment models are already capable

3935 of providing this information (*e.g.* two of the three discussed in Chapter 2 provide carbon3936 aerosol emissions).

3937

3938	We also recommend that climate models make greater efforts to study the effects of
3939	short-lived emissions projections in a manner that isolates their effect from that of the
3940	long-lived greenhouse gases. In particular, we believe there is merit in continuing to use a
3941	broad distribution of integrated assessment models to realistically characterize the range
3942	of potential futures for a given socio-economic storyline. In order to understand the
3943	contribution to uncertainty by the composition and climate models, it would also be
3944	worthwhile to perform a controlled experiment with identical emissions projections using
3945	multiple composition and climate models.
3946	

3947 4.4.2 Aerosol Studies (Direct Effect, Indirect Effect, Mixing, Water Uptake)

3948 Calculation of the indirect effect is potentially the single most important deficiency in 3949 this study that can be directly improved. None of the models in the latest IPCC study or 3950 in this report realistically accounted for the full aerosol indirect radiative forcing. Given 3951 that the inclusion of a crude treatment of the aerosol indirect effect played a substantial 3952 role in one model's response in this study, it is clear that better characterization of this 3953 effect is imperative.

3954

3955 It is also clear that other potential aerosol processes need to be examined. An example is 3956 interactive dust loading, which can influence the composition of other short-lived species 3957 and can also be influenced by those species (*e.g.* via changes in solubility due to acid

3958	uptake (Fan et al., 2004; Bauer and Koch, 2005)). Dust emission will also respond to
3959	vegetation changes as the climate warms. It has been speculated that arid regions may
3960	contract as a result of fertilization of plants by increased CO ₂ , reducing emission
3961	(Mahowald and Luo, 2003), while source regions may expand as a result of global
3962	warming and reduced rainfall, and thus increase emission (Woodward et al., 2005). Note
3963	that the actual trend will depend upon local changes in climate, especially rainfall, which
3964	is among the least robust aspect of current climate projections. Other processes of
3965	potential importance that were not were included in these transient climate simulations
3966	are changes in atmospheric levels of sea-salt aerosol and changes in darkening of snow
3967	and ice surfaces by soot deposition.
3968	
3969	Additional observations are clearly needed to better constrain the optical properties of
3970	aerosols. Measurement by devices such as the aerosol polarimeter on the NASA satellite,
3971	Glory, should provide some of the needed information. We recommend emphasis on
3972	long-term aerosol monitoring from ground and space, and on better characterization of
3973	aerosol microphysics in the laboratory. We also recommend greater use of the distinction
3974	between scattering and absorbing aerosols to characterize their relative importance.
3975	
3976	4.4.3 Improvements in Transport, Deposition, and Chemistry
3977	The emission issues become even more problematical when the future distributions
3978	employed in the comprehensive climate models are generated by multiple global
3979	composition models, all with differing treatments of mixing in the lowest layers of the
3980	atmosphere, different treatment of transport and mixing by turbulence and clouds,

3981	different treatments of the removal of gases and particles by rain, snow and contact with
3982	the earth's surface, and different approximate treatments of the very large collection of
3983	chemical reaction that we do not yet fully understand. There are research opportunities in
3984	all phases of the behavior of short-lived species from their emission through their
3985	removal from the atmosphere.
3986	
3987	4.4.4 Recommendations for Regional Downscaling
3988	Regional downscaling, where global climate models introduce climate forcing into
3989	regional climate models, is a relatively new development. Current regional downscaling
3990	results have relied on older comprehensive climate model simulations. Data from the
3991	newer comprehensive global models is needed and coordination and planning are critical
3992	since downscaling require input data every 3 or 6 hours. Further, a carefully coordinated
3993	set of region climate model predictions using various global and regional scale models
3994	and future scenarios is needed to reduce the uncertainty and identify methodological
3995	improvements.
3996	
3997	The North American Regional Climate Change Assessment Program (NARCCAP,
3998	www.narccap.ucar.edu) is an ongoing effort that is actively taking this approach of
3999	multiple regional climate model simulations and multiple future scenarios. Four different
4000	comprehensive global models and six different regional models are being used to
4001	intercompare and evaluate regional climate simulations for North America. This effort
4002	and others like it should greatly help to advance regional downscaling approaches and

4003 provide important model archives for environmental quality and resources applications.

4004

4005	It is important to also note that these studies do not currently include short-lived species
4006	in the global climate simulations. Further, many regional models do not include
4007	feedbacks between air quality, the radiation budget and climate. These feedbacks may be
4008	quite important. For example, The U.S. EPA Clean Air Interstate Rule requires almost a
4009	30% reduction in SO_2 emissions in the Eastern United States during the next two
4010	decades. This could have a significant impact on the climate projections, as was shown in
4011	Chapter 3. We also need to separate the regional climate impacts of the direct and
4012	indirect effects of particles from the regional climate impacts of local emission changes.
4013	
4014	More research is clearly needed to determine if downscaled regional climate simulations
4015	actually provide more detailed and realistic results. The higher regional resolution is
4016	important for a wide range of environmental issues including water and air quality,
4017	agricultural productivity, and fresh water supplies. For example, highly resolved regional
4018	climate information is needed to predict ozone and small particle (PM2.5) levels, which
4019	are strongly influenced by local changes in emissions and climate.
4020	
4021	4.4.5 Expanded Analysis and Sensitivity Studies

4022 Analyses of surface temperature response to changes in short-lived species need to be

4023 strengthened by additional sensitivity studies that should help to clarify causes and

4024 mechanisms. For example, in the GISS model, how much warming did the declining

4025 trend in the indirect effect contribute to its climate response and where? How would the

4026 GISS results differ if dust had not been permitted to take up sulfate aerosol? Determining

4027	the relative importance of these and other processes to the climate response would help
4028	prioritize the gaps in our knowledge. There are also a wide range climate-chemistry
4029	feedbacks and controls that should be explored. Both the response of the climate system
4030	to controls on short-lived species and the possible feedbacks, and the possible impacts of
4031	climate changes on short-lived species are all fertile areas for future research. While it
4032	was not possible, both due to time and resource restraints, for this study to explore these
4033	additional analyses, we recommend their future study.
4034	
4035	The major unfinished analysis question in our minds is the relative contributions to the
4036	observed regional response of surface seasonal temperature from a model's regional
4037	climate response as opposed to the contribution from the regional forcing pattern. Is there
4038	a model independent regional climate response? What are the actual physical
4039	mechanisms driving the region temperature patterns that we observe? These all would
4040	appear to be very important areas of study. If our results are realistic, it would appear that
4041	the summertime continental US is extremely sensitive to increased radiative forcing in
4042	the Northern Hemisphere. This could have very significant implications for the United
4043	States policies regarding global warming.
4044	

4045 **4.5 In Conclusion**

4046 With all the issues discussed in Chapter 4, the net result is that at this time we can not

- 4047 find a consensus on the duration, magnitude or even sign (warming or cooling) of the
- 4048 climate change due to future levels of the short-lived species. However, we have
- 4049 presented a plausible case for enhanced climate warming due to air quality policies that

4050	focus primarily on sulfate aerosol reduction and permit the emission of soot to continue
4051	to increase as realized in a version of the IPCC's A1B scenario. Alternative versions of
4052	this scenario for short-lived species that follow different pollution control storylines
4053	could have less impact. While we do not have definitive answers to the second goal of
4054	this report "to assess the sign, magnitude and duration of future climate impacts due to
4055	changing levels of short-lived radiative species of anthropogenic origin", we do provide
4056	plausible estimates that begin to characterize the range of possibilities and we identify
4057	key areas of uncertainty and provide motivation for addressing them.

4058 Chapter 4 References

4063

4067

4071

4074

- 4059 Bauer, S. E., and D. Koch (2005), Impact of heterogeneous sulfate formation at mineral dust surfaces on aerosol loads and radiative forcing in the Goddard Institute for
 4061 Space Studies general circulation model, J. Geophys. Res., 110, D17202, doi:10.1029/2005JD005870.
- 4064 Bauer, S. E., D. Koch, N. Unger, S. M. Metzger, D. T. Shindell, and D. Streets (2007),
 4065 Nitrate aerosols today and in 2030: importance relative to other aerosol species and tropospheric ozone, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 7, 5043-5059.
- 4068 Fan, S-M., L. W. Horowitz, H. Levy II, and W. J. Moxim, 2004: Impact of air pollution
 4069 on wet deposition of mineral dust aerosols. Geophysical Research Letters, 31,
 4070 L02104, doi:10.1029/2003GL018501.
- 4072 Mahowald, N. M., and C. Luo, 2003: A less dusty future?, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 30, 1903,
 4073 doi:10.1029/2003GL017880.
- 4075 Streets, D., T. C. Bond, T. Lee, and C. Jang, 2004: On the future of carbonaceous aerosol
 4076 emissions, *J. Geophys. Res.*, 109, doi:10.1029/2004JD004902.
- 4078 Woodward, S., D. L. Roberts, and R. A. Betts, 2005: A simulation of the effect of
 4079 climate change-induced desertification on mineral dust aerosol, *Geophys. Res.*4080 *Lett.*, 32, L18810, doi:10.1029/2005GL023482.

4081 Appendix A

4082

4083 A. The Emission Scenarios of the IPCC Special Report on Emission Scenarios
4084 (SRES)

- 4085 **A1**. The A1 storyline and scenario family describes a future world of very rapid
- 4086 economic growth, global population that peaks in mid-century and declines thereafter,
- 4087 and the rapid introduction of new and more efficient technologies.

4088

- 4089 Major underlying themes are convergence among regions, capacity building and
- 4090 increased cultural and social interactions, with a substantial reduction in regional
- 4091 differences in per capita income. The A1 scenario family develops into three groups that
- 4092 describe alternative directions of technological change in the energy system. The three
- 4093 A1 groups are distinguished by their technological emphasis: fossil intensive (A1FI),
- 4094 non-fossil energy sources (A1T), or a balance across all sources (A1B) (where balanced
- 4095 is defined as not relying too heavily on one particular energy source, on the assumption
- 4096 that similar improvement rates apply to all energy supply and end use technologies).



- 4099 underlying theme is self reliance and preservation of local identities. Fertility patterns
- 4100 across regions converge very slowly, which results in continuously increasing population.
- 4101 Economic development is primarily regionally oriented and per capita economic growth
- 4102 and technological change more fragmented and slower than other storylines.
- 4103
- 4104

4105	B1. The B1 storyline and scenario family describes a convergent world with the same
4106	global population, that peaks in mid-century and declines thereafter, as in the A1
4107	storyline, but with rapid change in economic structures toward a service and information
4108	economy, with reductions in material intensity and the introduction of clean and resource
4109	efficient technologies. The emphasis is on global solutions to economic, social and
4110	environmental sustainability, including improved equity, but without additional climate
4111	initiatives.
4112	
4113	B2 . The B2 storyline and scenario family describes a world in which the emphasis is on
4114	local solutions to economic, social and environmental sustainability. It is a world with
4115	continuously increasing global population, at a rate lower than A2, intermediate levels of
4116	economic development, and less rapid and more diverse technological change than in the
4117	B1 and A1 storylines. While the scenario is also oriented towards environmental
4118	protection and social equity, it focuses on local and regional levels.
4119	
4120	An illustrative scenario was chosen for each of the six scenario groups A1B, A1FI, A1T,
4121	A2, B1 and B2. All should be considered equally sound.
4122	
4123	The SRES scenarios do not include additional climate initiatives, which means that no
4124	scenarios are included that explicitly assume implementation of the United Nations
4125	Framework Convention on Climate Change or the emissions targets of the Kyoto
4126	Protocol.
4127	

- 4128 **B. Radiative Forcing Stabilization Levels (Wm²) and Approximate CO2**
- 4129 Concentrations (ppmv) from the CCSP SAP 2.1a scenarios (taken from SAP 2.1a,
- 4130 **table 1.2**).
- 4131 The stabilization levels were constructed so that the CO₂ concentrations resulting from
- 4132 stabilization of total radiative forcing, after accounting for radiative forcing from the non-
- 4133 CO₂ GHGs included in this research, would be roughly 450 ppmv, 550 ppmv, 650 ppmv,
- 4134 and 750 ppmv.
- 4135

	Total Radiative Forcing from GHGs (Wm ²)	Approximate Contribution to Radiative Forcing from Non-CO ₂ GHGs (Wm ²)	Approximate Contribution to Radiative Forcing from CO ₂ (Wm ²)	Corresponding CO ₂ Concentration (ppmv)
Level 1	3.4	0.8	2.6	450
Level 2	4.7	1.0	3.7	550
Level 3	5.8	1.3	4.5	650
Level 4	6.7	1.4	5.3	750
Year 1998	2.11	0.65	1.46	365
Pre-industrial	0	0	0	275

4137 Acronyms

4138	AERONET	Aerosol Robotic Network
4139	AIM	Asian-Pacific Integrated Model
4140	AOD	Aerosol Optical Depth
4141	AOGCM	Atmosphere-Ocean General Circulation Model
4142	AR4	IPCC Fourth Assessment Report
4143	ARL	Air Resources Laboratory
4144	AVHRR	Advanced Very High Resolution Radiometer
4145	BC	black carbon
4146	CaCO ₃	calcium carbonate
4147	CAM3	Community Atmosphere Model
4148	CCSM	Community Climate System Model
4149	CCSP	Climate Change Science Program
4150	CH ₄	methane
4151	CO ₂	carbon dioxide
4152	DMS	dimethylsulfide
4153	DU	Dobson unit
4154	ENSO	El Niño-Southern Oscillation
4155	ESM	Earth System Model
4156	GCM	General Circulation Model\Global Climate Model
4157	GFDL	Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory
4158	GHG	greenhouse gas
4159	GISS	Goddard Institute for Space Studies

4160	hPa	hectopascal
4161	HNO ₃	nitric acid
4162	HO ₂	hydroperoxyl radical
4163	H_2O_2	hydrogen Peroxide
4164	IAM	Integrated Assessment Model
4165	IGSM	MIT Integrated Global System Model
4166	IMAGE	Integrated Model to Assess the Greenhouse Effect
4167	IPCC	Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change
4168	LL	long-lived
4169	MACCM3	NCAR Middle Atmosphere Community Climate Model, version 3
4170	MAGICC	Model for the Assessment of Greenhouse-gas Induced Climate Change
4171	MODIS	Moderate Resolution Imaging Spectroradiometer
4172	MOZART	Model for Ozone and Related Chemical Tracers
4173	NASA	National Aeronautics and Space Administration
4174	NCAR	National Center for Atmospheric Research
4175	NCDC	National Climatic Data Center
4176	NH	Northern Hemisphere
4177	NH ₃	ammonia
4178	NMHC	non-methane hydrocarbons
4179	N_2O	nitrous oxide
4180	N_2O_5	nitric pentoxide
4181	NOAA	National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration
4182	NO ₂	nitrogen dioxide

4183	NO ₃	nitrate radical
4184	NO _x	reactive nitrogen oxides
4185	NRC	National Research Council
4186	NSF	National Science Foundation
4187	O ₃	ozone
4188	OC	organic carbon
4189	PPM	parts per million
4190	PPMV	parts per million by volume
4191	RF	radiative forcing
4192	SAP	Synthesis and Assessment Product
4193	SAR	IPCC Second Assessment Report
4194	SH	Southern Hemisphere
4195	SL	short-lived
4196	SO ₂	sulfur dioxide
4197	SO ₄	sulfate
4198	SOA	secondary organic aerosol
4199	SRES	Special Report on Emission Scenarios
4200	SST	sea surface temperature
4201	TAR	Third IPCC Assessment Report
4202	TUV	Tropospheric Ultraviolet and Visible Radation Model
4203	VOC	volotile organic compounds
4204	Wm ⁻²	watts per meter squared

4205 Glossary

4206	Aerosols
4207	tiny particles suspended in the air
4208	
4209	Anthropogenic
4210	human-induced
4211	
4212	Attribution
4213	attribution of causes of climate change is the process of establishing the most likely
4214	causes for a detected change with some defined level of confidence
4215	
4216	Black carbon
4217	soot particles primarily from fossil fuel burning
4218	
4219	Climate sensitivity
4220	the equilibrium change in global-average surface air
4221	temperature following a change in radiative forcing; in
4222	current usage, this term generally refers to the warming
4223	that would result if atmospheric carbon dioxide
4224	concentrations were to double from their pre-industrial
4225	levels
4226	
4227	Cold wave
4228	cold spells of 4 days in duration with mean temperature falling below the threshold for a
4229	1 in 10 year recurrence interval
4230	
4231	Cyclone
4232	a storm system that rotates around a center of low atmospheric pressure
4233	
4234	Tropical cyclone
4235	a cyclone usually originating in the tropics, with a warm central core
4236	
4237	Extratropical cyclone
4238	a cyclone originating in the mid or high latitudes, with a cold central core. Larger
4239	in scale than a tropical cyclone and with less central intensity
4240	
4241	Diurnal temperature range
4242	the difference between maximum and minimum temperature over a period of 24 hours
4243	
4244	El Nino-Southern Oscillation
4245	the waxing and waning every 2-7 years of El Niño and La Niña ocean temperature cycles
4246	along with the related atmospheric pressure component of the Southern Oscillation. The
4247	primary centers of ENSO variability are in the tropical Pacific, but ENSO effects can be
4248	felt across much of the globe

4249	
4250	Forcing
4251	a natural or human-induced factor that influences climate
4252	
4253	Greenhouse gases
4254	gases including water vapor, carbon dioxide, methane,
4255	nitrous oxide, and halocarbons that trap infrared heat,
4256	warming the air near the surface and in the lower levels
4257	of the atmosphere
4258	
4259	Heat wave
4260	warm spells of 4 days in duration with mean temperature exceeding the threshold for a 1
4261	in 10 year recurrence interval
4262	
4263	Inhomogeneity
4264	a break or interruption in an otherwise homogeneous record. For example, moving a
4265	weather station from the center of a city to the suburbs will create an inhomogeneity in
4266	the climate record
4267	
4268	Monsoon
4269	a seasonal change in wind direction (driven by changes in temperature), often
4270	accompanied by a seasonal precipitation maximum
4271	Devenuetovinetien
4272	Parameterization
4273	a mainematical representation of a process that cannot
4274	be explicitly resolved in a climate model
4275	Stratosnhara
4270	the highly stratified region of the atmosphere above the troposphere extending from about
4278	10 km (ranging from 9 km in high latitudes to 16 km in the tropics on average) to about
4279	50 km
4280	
4281	Troposphere
4282	the lowest part of the atmosphere from the surface to about 10 km in altitude in mid-
4283	latitudes (ranging from 9 km in high latitudes to 16 km in the tropics on average) where
4284	clouds and "weather" phenomena occur, in the troposphere, temperatures generally

- 4285 decrease with height
- 4286